2012

British identity and the German other

William F. Bertolette
Louisiana State University and Agricultural and Mechanical College

BRITISH IDENTITY
AND THE GERMAN OTHER

A Dissertation

Submitted to the Graduate Faculty of the
Louisiana State University and
Agricultural and Mechanical College
in partial fulfillment of the
requirements for the degree of
Doctor of Philosophy

in

The Department of History

by
William F. Bertolette
B.A., California State University at Hayward, 1975
M.A., Louisiana State University, 2004
May 2012

ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

I wish to thank the LSU History Department for supporting the completion of this work. I also wish to express my gratitude for the instructive guidance of my thesis committee: Drs. David F. Lindenfeld, Victor L. Stater and Meredith Veldman. Dr. Veldman deserves a special thanks for her editorial insights and recommendations concerning organization of the material.

W. F. B.

TABLE OF CONTENTS

LIST OF TABLES

LIST OF FIGURES

ABSTRACT

British identity evolved through conscious comparisons with foreigners as well as through the cultivation of indigenous social, economic and political institutions. The German other in nineteenth- and twentieth-century Britain, like the French other in previous centuries, provided a psychological path toward unity against a perceived common enemy. Because German stereotypes brought into sharp focus what the British believed themselves *not* to be, they provided a framework for defining Britishness beyond Britain's own internal divisions of race, ethnicity, class, religion, gender and politics. Post-World War II devolution and European integration have since revived British internal national divisions.

The image of innocuous Old Germany as England's "poor relation," a backward cluster of feudal states, gave way during the nineteenth century to the stereotype of New Germany, Britain's archenemy and imperial rival. After unification in 1871, German economic growth and imperial ambitions became hot topics for commentary in British journals. But the stereotypical "German Michael," or rustic simpleton, and other images of passive Old Germany lingered on as a "straw man" for alarmists to dispel with New German stereotypes of aggressive militarism and Anglophobic nationalism. Some Germanophobes, however, and many Germanophiles, clung to older stereotypes as a form of escapism or wishful thinking, the former believing that national character deficiencies would foil German ambitions, the latter that German idealism and good sense would eventually resolve Anglo-German disputes.

The British entente with France in 1904, and Russia in 1907, ended more than a decade of Anglo-German alliance attempts. These missed opportunities were thwarted by mutual distrust, opposing geopolitical strategies, diplomatic maneuvering and, ultimately, naval rivalry. But national stereotypes in public media also contributed a cultural aspect to Anglo-German diplomatic antagonism. British journalists drew upon a rich heritage of German stereotypes, both for polemical argument and for entertaining a national self-image at the expense of the German other. Stereotypes also gained currency through pseudoscientific racial theories and ethnological hierarchies that constituted the nineteenth-century paradigm of innate national character. Because they encapsulate assumed national difference so effectively, stereotypes in print provide a useful perspective on the interface between national identity, public opinion and policy.

1. INTRODUCTION

The importance of othering in the formation of British identity has long been noted by historians. Linda Colley's seminal work on the origins of Britishness dealt not only with the shared experiences of Protestantism, prosperity, monarchy and empire, but also emphatically with the construction of British identity in opposition to French culture, French Revolution and Napoleon.[1] Colley argued that Britishness arose not to supplant Welsh, Scottish or Irish identities but to consolidate a militant Protestant unity against Catholic France, from the beginning of the eighteenth century through the end of the Napoleonic Wars. Some historians have extended the trajectory for English cum British identity beyond that explored by Colley. Keith Robbins observed that the trope of the "elect" nation had combined English patriotism with Protestantism in opposition to imperial Catholic Spain during the sixteenth century.[2] And just as France eclipsed Spain to become the dominant continental power and Britain's imperial arch rival by the mid-eighteenth century, France's defeat by Prussia in 1871 made unified imperial Germany the new bogey. By then the ideals of liberty and good government had displaced Protestantism as mainstays of English/British identity, thanks in large part to the

---

[1]*Britons: Forging the Nation 1707-1837* (New Haven: Yale University Press, 1992).

[2]*Great Britain: Identities, Institutions and the Idea of Britishness* (London: Longman, 1998), 102, 126-28.

1

Scientific Revolution and humanistic reinterpretations of scripture.[3] Aligned with a traditional

antipathy to centralized and arbitrary governments, the English/British model of parliamentary

government, free trade and common law would inform the othering of all of these rival

continental powers, regardless of religious affiliation.[4] In the case of Germany, economic and

military expansion and the perceived threat to British commercial and imperial supremacy

overshadowed any supposed Anglo-German cultural, religious, dynastic or racial affinities.

From the unification of Germany up to the formation of the European Union, the German other

would provide for Britain in decline a contemporized version of the negative cohesiveness that

the French other supplied for the forging of British unity at the dawn of the eighteenth century.

F. M. L. Thompson illustrated the material dimensions of this continuity when he compared

pre-World War I British alarmism with post-World War II "declinism," both linked to hysteria

concerning German economic and industrial advancement.[5]

Anglo-German diplomatic estrangement during the late nineteenth century would also

diminish residual Teutonism and mitigate British ethnic divisions in English eyes, a process

already underway with influential cultural critic Matthew Arnold's incorporation of Celtic and

---

[3]Ibid., 117. See also Krishnan Kumar, "'Englishness' and English National Identity," in David Morley and Kevin Robins, eds., *British Cultural Studies: Geography, Nationality, and Identity* (Oxford; New York: Oxford University Press, 2001), 46-47.

[4]See Jonathan Scott, *England's Troubles: Seventeenth-century English Political Instability in European Context* (Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 2000), 24, on the perceived twin evils of popery and arbitrary government that spawned the crises of 1618-48, 1678-83 and 1688-89 in England. See also Krishnan Kumar, *The Making of English National Identity* (Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 2003), 165, on problems linking British identity with Protestantism without the othering of political despotism in Catholic realms.

[5]*Gentrification and the Enterprise Culture: Britain, 1780-1980* (Oxford: Oxford University Press, 2001), 150.

English literature in 1867 and his turn to Anglo-Saxoninsm from the Teutonism of his equally

influential educator father, Thomas Arnold.[6] Satirizing the wholesale conversion of English

journals from Anglo-German to Anglo-Celtic affinity during World War I, a Scottish writer cited

the "Hunnish" ancestry and imperialism of the fickle English whom he expected would

eventually realign themselves with Germanism in accordance with the dictates of racial kinship,

economic interest and faddish journalism.[7] Given such explicitly multiethnic and utilitarian

aspects of British identity, and with current trends toward devolution in mind, historians have

debated the extent to which an outwardly directed Britishness superseded an ethnic and

culturally-based Englishness and created an artificial and fragile civic unity. Krishnan Kumar,

while defending Colley's thesis that Britishness inspired loyalty like any national identity,

nevertheless descried the late nineteenth-century rise of a separate racial and cultural English

national identity.[8] From the more mainstream point of view of those who argue an enduring

fusion of Britishness and Englishness, Robin Cohen wrote that, in lieu of any "essential

Britishness," British/English identity took shape through interactions on six frontiers: with "the

United States, Europe, the former white Dominions, the wider Commonwealth, the internal

Celtic fringe and the body of 'aliens' seeking to acquire British citizenship."[9] Cohen's reflection

---

[6]Robert J. C. Young, *The Idea of English Ethnicity*, Blackwell Manifestos (Malden, MA: Blackwell, 2008), 110, 141.

[7]H. C. Mac Neacail, "Celt and Teuton in England," *Scottish Review* 41, no. 90 (June 1918): 204-5, 213, 215, 239.

[8]*The Making of English National Identity*, 146-47.

[9]"The Incredible Vagueness of Being British/English," *International Affairs* 76, no. 3 (July, 2000): 577. Cohen's review article refers to his own work in *Frontiers of Identity: the British and the Others* (London: Longman; New York: Addison Wesley, 1994).

on the inseparability of British/English self from peripheral other recalls Bernard Crick's

statement that Englishness must be seen as a relationship, not only in dealings and comparisons

with foreigners but also in the self-stereotypes of individualism, gentleness and tolerance invoked

in support of British governance despite occasional harsh policies.[10] Crick had outlined a purely

civic British identity, which reconciled democratic values and authoritarian colonial policies

under the gloss of progress and a civilizing mission. But Crick also remarked the exportability of

benign Englishness via the cult of "the gentleman" and the elevation of its corpus of

clichés—good manners, openness, fairness, love of leisure, anti-intellectualism and acceptance of

eccentricities—to the level of an exemplary social code.[11]

Nineteenth- and early twentieth-century Germany would provide a convenient

counterfoil for the celebration of English/British social graces as well as self-defined traits such

as political acumen. National stereotypes in literature and contemporary media offered reverse

self images, anxiety-reducing comparisons that projected certain negative qualities onto the

other. The "unpolitical" German stereotype, for example, could both reassure and justify British

imperial pride dampened by relative industrial and military decline. Because the Germans had

failed to develop successful colonies like the British, so went the logic, they should and would

drop their dreams of expanding empire. Charles Sarolea, a Belgian by birth and Prussophobic

head of the French Department in the University of Edinburgh, reiterated this familiar argument

---

[10]*National Identities: The Constitution of the United Kingdom* (Oxford; Cambridge, MA: Blackwell, 1991), 92-95. Crick referred to the 1745 massacre of Jacobite Scottish highlanders, but the contradiction holds for British reprisals in the wake of the Indian Mutiny (1857), the suppression of the Jamaican Rebellion (1865) and the Amritsar Massacre (1919).

[11]Ibid., see also 5, 97, 100, 109.

in his analysis of the "Anglo-German Problem," written in 1912. German blindness to their own

colonial deficiencies, their missed opportunities, their brutality toward native populations, their

own "passive obedience" and lack of initiative, he contended, undermined Germany's grievance

that England had thwarted Germany's "place in the sun."[12] But German othering operated on

much more mundane levels as well in periodical literature, and not without paradoxes. Despite

the usual stereotype of German political servility and passivity, for example, German servants

could be seen as maddeningly obstinate and assertive of their customary rights. One lady writer

complained that her decently educated but "hopelessly uncouth," "incorrigibly dirty" and

"loutish" German servants would gather after hours in doorways to flirt and gossip, in utter

disregard of the inconvenience and nuisance to master and mistress.[13] A constellation of such

anti-German stereotypes, with all of their inherent contradictions, provided malleable props to

British self-esteem in many different contexts.

The nineteenth-century British image of Germany took shape during an "era of

uncertainty" in relation to sweeping political and industrial revolutions, nationalist wars and

imperial rivalries.[14] The consciousness of living in an age of transition, seen as beginning with

---

[12]*The Anglo-German Problem* (New York; London: Nelson, 1912), 229, 236, 239, 242.

[13]A Lady (Countess Marie von wife of Count Maximillan Joseph von Bothmer), "German Home Life," *Fraser's Magazine* 11 (January, 1875): 40, 42-3; "German Servants," *Chambers's Journal of Popular Literature, Science and Arts* 298 (September 17, 1859): 191-92.

[14]The phrase was used by Samuel Hynes, *The Edwardian Turn of Mind* (Princeton: Princeton University Press, 1968), viii. Walter E. Houghton, in his classic work, *The Victorian Frame of Mind, 1830-1870* (New Haven: Yale University Press, 1957), 96-97, also argued that the "secret yearning after certainty" or some dogma to replace, or revive, the ideal of progress emerged as the governing motif in a substantial body of Victorian literary, scientific and religious thought. These concerns followed upon unresolved spiritual crises generated by the scientific assault on religion and spread of agnosticism.

the French Revolution and lasting throughout the nineteenth century, generated a spectrum of

emotional opinion ranging from wild optimism to deep, brooding pessimism.[15] Even though the

nineteenth century brought dramatic British commercial and imperial expansion, and a

corresponding gradual improvement in living standards, rapid technological and social change

spawned a persistent sense of dread which pervaded much of the commentary and art of the

period, as if the pace of progress itself were leading civilization into the abyss.[16] In addition to

the internal philosophical concerns that troubled mid- and late-Victorian writers who sought to

revive the tarnished ideals of reason, progress and morality in reaction to a new culture of

materialism, Germany's transformation under Prussian leadership from a collection of weak,

relatively backward, agricultural kingdoms into the dominant military and industrial power on

the Continent counted as a crucial factor in this growing angst. Bismarck's aggressive

diplomacy, which led to successive Prussian military victories over Denmark in 1864, Austria in

1866 and France in 1870-1, created a united, autocratically governed German Empire, whose

tariff-protected economy and cartel-driven industrial expansion, eventually surpassing Britain in

steel production and chemicals, presented a new model of national efficiency that contradicted

---

[15]David Newsome, *The Victorian World Picture: Perceptions and Introspections in an Age of Change* (New Brunswick, NJ: Rutgers University Press, 1997), 1-3, 88-89, 173, places the high-water mark of Victorian optimism at 1865, after which the thought of steady progress seemed unrealistic. At the other extreme, some individuals suffered an overwhelming pessimism or sense of grief, which could result in a prevalent condition characterized by mental paralysis known as *mal du siècle* or "neurosthenia." See also Ronald Hyam, *Britain's Imperial Century 1815-1914: A Study of Empire and Expansion* (New York: Harper & Row, 1976), 49, who regards the 1851 Crystal Palace Exhibition as the high point of British imperial exuberance.

[16]Newsome, *Victorian World Picture*, 37-38, 125, refers to John Martin's painting, "The Last Judgement" (1853), as typifying the nostalgic or medievalist reaction against industry and change led by such notables as Matthew Arnold, John Ruskin, William Morris and others. Amidst other images of impending doom, the painting depicts a train plunging into an abyss.

the cherished Liberal tenets of representative government and free trade. Moreover, Germany

replaced France as the new "Bonapartist" regime in the center of Europe but lacked the political

affinities felt to exist between the English parliamentary system and the democratic republics of

France and the United States.[17] New Germany increasingly threatened the Victorian anglocentric

world view, a perspective based on the paradigms of providence and the English model which

had been popularized in the historical and fictional works of Thomas Macaulay, Thomas Carlyle,

Charles Kingsley, Charles Dickens, William Makepeace Thackeray and others.[18]

Uncertainties related to technological change and imperial rivalry represented only

surface features of yet another underlying moral and philosophical dilemma facing Victorian

Britons. Along with a fear of war, bloody revolution and recurring economic cycles of boom and

---

[17]Ibid., 166, 169, 172-73. See also Houghton, *Victorian Frame of Mind*, 39, 44-45, and G. M. Young, *Portrait of an Age*, 2nd ed. (New York: Oxford University Press, 1964), 75. British approval of American economic strength and imperial dominance in the Western Hemisphere, which contrasted sharply with the "Teutophobic" reaction to German economic rivalry and imperial pretensions, was partly justified by the notion of Anglo-Saxon kinship and political affinity.

[18]Edward Said, *Culture and Imperialism* (New York: Knopf, 1993), 70-71, 74, treats cultural imperialism as an integral component of national and social identity especially evident in nineteenth-century British novels, where the often subtle, but ubiquitous, presence of the empire incorporated references to the institutions of bourgeois society with a "departmental" view of the world that placed London and metropolitan culture at the center of a greater, culturally inferior, Britain. Bernard Porter's valid critique of cultural imperialism among British working and middle classes did not rule out a culture *of* imperialism among civil servants and the politically influential upper classes. See *The Absent-Minded Imperialists: Empire, Society, and Culture in Britain* (Oxford; New York: Oxford University Press, 2004). Patrick Brantlinger, *Rule of Darkness: British Literature and Imperialism, 1830-1914* (Ithaca, NY; London: Cornell University Press, 1988), 11-12, 109, dates the origins of British cultural imperialism back to Daniel Defoe's *Robinson Crusoe* (1719), or even William Shakespeare's *Tempest*, and the legacy of pastoral conversion fantasies of settlers civilizing natives. Later, the myth of providential empire energized adventure tales and other literary forms as a vehicle for manly heroism or missionary fulfillment.

bust, all of which kept a rein on optimism well into the century, the mid-Victorian decades

marked a disenchantment with Enlightenment humanist ideals, such as the concepts of universal

brotherhood and the perfectibility of man, that brought a hardening of social and racial

attitudes.[19] Several developments at home and abroad have been blamed for this demise of

Liberal idealism. Disenchantment on the domestic front stemmed from the perceived failure of

the Poor Laws and social unrest associated with Chartist agitation. Overseas, the Crimean War

(1853-5) and Indian Mutiny (1857), with their widely publicized horrors and atrocities, shook a

public accustomed to thirty-five years of relatively peaceful diplomacy, colonization and

commercial expansion. In 1865 Governor Eyre's brutal suppression of the Jamaican Rebellion

won broad support as well as criticism, but by that time the failure of missionary expeditions and

the deflation of exaggerated commercial expectations had already dispelled earlier Evangelical

and Utilitarian optimism bred on the belief that non-Western cultures would readily adopt

European ways, or that free trade would miraculously lead savages to civilization without the

need for annexation and forceful repression.[20] Pessimism regarding the moral foundations and

future of the British empire thus grew not only with doubts about Britain's capacity to sustain its

lead in the face of foreign competition, which paradoxically produced a more stridently militant

---

[19]Hyam, *Britain's Imperial Century*, 77-80, 89, 92, cites the Floggings Act (1863), the Prisons Act (1865), The Criminals Act and The Habitual Criminals Act (both 1869) as evidence of a tougher attitude toward social problems that undermined previous assumptions of innate human rationality and spelled the end of sentimentality and idealism based on Rousseau's *Social Contract*. This change depended in no small part on the polygenism of Christian Literalists and the "inherited prejudice" of ethnologists and anthropologists, many of whom misapplied Darwinian models to human society.

[20]Ibid., 69, 73, 77. See also Brantlinger, *Rule of Darkness*, 28, on the support among English intellectuals and clergy for harsh measures in Jamaica, and pp. 30-31, on the Liberal ideal of commerce as a civilizing "miracle."

imperialism, but also with perceived discrepancies between the public's idealized view and the

harsh realities of imperial rule. Imperial angst did not turn to "Little Englandism" in the main, or

to any rational argument for the reform of either domestic or colonial economic, social and

political inequities.[21] Rather it meant coming to terms with "reality" through the acceptance of

both domestic social class inequalities and overseas imperialism, and it strengthened distinctions

based on social, racial and national stereotypes at the expense of more universal humanitarian

doctrines.[22] British imperialists often justified authoritarian rule abroad, ostensibly for strategic

purposes, by resorting to demeaning stereotypes, as in propaganda opposed to Home Rule in

1886 which caricatured the Irish as lazy, childish, dirty, mischievous, ignorant, emotional,

unstable, superstitious, lying and vengeful.[23]

The power of stereotypes to shape and influence public opinion also derived from the fact

that beneath concerns over moral decline and derailment of the engines of progress—commercial

prosperity, social reform, and imperial preeminence—lay an inward obsession with social and

national identity. Whether this identity crisis affected individuals on a personal level, as in the

pressure to conform to romanticized social and sexual ideals, or disturbed their status-

---

[21]Little England free traders such as Richard Cobden and John Bright objected mainly to the protectionist tendencies and elitist character of an empire run by an aristocratic government. Later critics of empire like J. A. Hobson and other opponents of the Boer War condemned imperialism on moral as well as political and economic grounds. They remained a small minority. See Richard Gott, "Little Englanders," and E. Green and M. Taylor, "Further Thoughts on Little Englanders," in Raphael Samuel, *Patriotism: The Making and Unmaking of British National Identity*, 3 vols., History Workshop Series (London: Routledge, 1989) 1:90-109.

[22]Brantlinger, *Rule of Darkness*, 44, 173, argues that a "transvaluation of values" from slavery abolition to empire building took place between 1833 and 1908.

[23]Hyam, *Britain's Imperial Century*, 92.

consciousness as members of a larger group, it also heightened the tendency to draw distinctions based on class, nationality and race.[24] If English intellectual culture from Francis Bacon, John Locke and Jeremy Bentham to John Stuart Mill and Charles Darwin had been defined as empirical, utilitarian, concrete and individualist, in contrast to continental metaphysics, philosophical abstraction and ideological politics, Victorian authoritarian conformism and hierarchical thinking in terms of nationality, morality, class and race could still prevail.[25] Elie Halevy concluded in his classic history that England became a "country of voluntary obedience" to a moral authority established within the confluence of Evangelical and Utilitarian movements, an authority all the more powerful and dogmatic because welded to the causes of individual political freedom and social reform.[26] G. M. Young also described the early Victorian decades as an "age of acquiescence," of life accompanied by the sense "of being under a Code" and

---

[24]Patricia Anderson, *When Passion Reigned: Sex and the Victorians* (New York: Basic Books, 1995), 60, 64, 67, 148, outlines the idealized connection between class status and sexuality shaped by romantic fiction, and the contradiction between the Victorian ideal of sexual fulfillment and the reality of unfulfilled lives, whether those of men striving to project the manly image of the Christian Gentleman, or socially and economically disadvantaged governesses, teachers and seamstresses inhibited by social propriety from legitimately expressing their passions. Hyam, *Britain's Imperial Century*, 135-37, 375, refers to the sexual motivation of avid imperialists, seeking a break from inhibition through either sublimation or the "lure of black flesh," which, along with proconsular ambition, provided a stimulus to imperial expansion.

[25]Kumar, "'Englishness'," 50. Paternalistic, authoritarian neo-feudalism had not been wholly consigned to the realm of ideology, however. The political tenacity of the landed aristocracy in Britain, their domination of the House of Lords, Foreign Office, diplomatic corps and high bureaucratic state and imperial positions, and their cooption of new wealth through induction into the peerage and assimilation into high society, has been noted by Arno J. Mayer in *The Persistence of the Old Regime: Europe to the Great War* (New York: Pantheon Books, 1981), 88-95.

[26]*A History of the English People in the Nineteenth Century*, vol. 1, *A History of the English People in 1815*, trans. E. I. Watkin and D. A. Barker (New York: Harcourt, Brace, 1924-51; reprint ed., New York: Smith, 1950), 509-11, 514.

characterized by a uniformity of artistic taste which itself provoked a movement toward

deliberate exoticism.[27] Young spoke of a society in which the conflict between professed

religious beliefs, practical ideals and intellect bred a self-righteous, sometimes consciously

hypocritical, conformism that granted undue authority to public opinion and moralistic doctrine.[28]

The unique association between Victorian social, political and economic thought and the

ideal of "character," with its evaluative connotations as both cause and desired goal of a model

national and imperial system, suggests a moral anxiety about rapid social change as well as one

psychological motive behind British assertions of superiority over foreigners.[29] The prevailing

evangelical frame of reference in pre- and early Victorian England which presumed a connection

between morality and socio-economic success, and which survived in Gladstonian tenets linking

providential reward and retribution with the necessity for a moral public policy, points to the

strong religious component in conceptions of British national character as a pillar of empire.[30]

Popular imperialism further provided atavistic and socially regressive, authoritarian themes that

served as a platform for ordering the world according to an elaborate racial and ethnic hierarchy

[27]Young, *Portrait of an Age*, 17, 154, 161-62. This assessment, of course, pertains to the "official" culture and excludes the underground pornographic press. Exoticism, in most cases, could be described as reserved by today's standards. See also Hynes, *Edwardian Turn of Mind*, 138-68, on the sought-after liberation from Victorian restraints.

[28]Young, *Portrait of an Age*, 16, 167, 253. See also Houghton, *Victorian Frame of Mind*, 399.

[29]Stefan Collini, *Public Moralists: Political Thought and Intellectual Life in Britain 1850-1930* (Oxford: Clarendon Press, 1991), 94-97.

[30]Boyd Hilton, *The Age of Atonement: The Influence of Evangelicalism on Social and Economic Thought, 1795-1865* (Oxford: Clarendon Press, 1988), 13-14, 31, 343-46.

with, of course, British Anglo-Saxons at the top.[31] Imperialism also promoted a sense of national

unity among members of a growing and increasingly striated middle class by subsuming class

interests and status anxieties—what E. J. Hobsbawm has termed the "uncertainty of the

bourgeoisie." This nineteenth-century quest for social identity ranged in expression from

plutocratic conspicuous consumption and aristocratization to petty-bourgeois differentiation from

the working class through education, residence, lifestyle and sporting events.[32] The

"domestication" of imperialism served both to underscore the interdependency of imperial rule

and British character, or selfhood, and to reinforce the idea of a providentially ordained imperial

mission to establish and maintain cultural hegemony over the realm.[33]

In an imperial age of conflicting values, cultural pessimism, pseudoscientific racism,

moral anxiety and doubt, the Victorian national identity crisis left its imprint in ambiguous

---

[31]Brantlinger, *Rule of Darkness*, 33-35, concurs with Joseph Schumpeter's view of imperialism as cultural regression or social atavism, particularly in regard to revitalization of the fantasy of aristocratic authority as a sub-theme in Victorian adventure fiction. Examples include glorification of the warrior hero in the King Arthur legend and superimposition of the English gentleman on themes of racial and international rather than class conflict.

[32]*The Age of Empire 1875-1914* (New York: Pantheon Books, 1987), 170, 176, 181-84. Hobsbawm labels nationalism a petty-bourgeois movement because it afforded a collective identity, as defenders of the nation, preferable to an inferior class status. Patriotism, specifically reflected in the successful, non-compulsory military recruitment of middle-class youths during the Boer War, apparently compensated for social inferiority (pp. 160, 188-89).

[33]Said, *Culture and Imperialism*, 83, cites the connection in Jane Austen's *Mansfield Park* between domestic tranquillity and West Indies plantation overlordship. The empire offered redemption for criminals as seen in Southy's *Botany Bay Eclogues* (1794) and in Dickens's *Great Expectations* (1860), but it also provided for self-justification through the projection of negative racial and ethnic stereotypes as noted in the work of Thackeray and the comic-heroic adventure novels of Captain Marryat. It is interesting to compare here the interconnection between the degeneration of the noble savage stereotype and the fictional hero's regression from Defoe's Robinson Crusoe to Kurtz, Joseph Conrad's backsliding white savage in *Heart of Darkness* (1899). See Brantlinger, *Rule of Darkness*, 39, 50, 104-6, 111.

stereotypes of Germany and German culture. Carlyle and the mid-century Germanophiles, for example, looked to "pious" Germany as a beacon of traditional Christian-feudal ideals in contradiction to earlier condemnation of Germany as the source of atheistic biblical criticism and Jacobin sympathies.[34] Later, rapidly developing Germany represented both a model of military, industrial and educational modernization and a menace to British security and imperial pre-eminence. Such contrasting perceptions of the Germans, most blatantly expressed in the divergence between Teutonism and more exclusively Anglo-Saxonist racial theories, also defined two British political schools, which Paul M. Kennedy has labeled Germanophile "idealists" and Germanophobe "realists."[35] These two opposing camps generally espoused anti-imperialist versus imperialist policies in their approach to international problems: idealists optimistically sought solutions through goodwill, diplomacy and free trade, whereas realists more pessimistically advocated fortification of the state, defense of national interests and protectionism. They also disagreed in their expectations as to whether Germany would evolve toward the English political and economic model or, as a corollary, whether an Anglo-German alliance could be based on cultural and racial "affinities."

While this division generally mirrored the split between Liberal and Conservative, linking attitudes toward Germany with party affiliation remains problematical. To restate George

---

[34]In contrast to the traditional view of Germany as a bastion of conservatism and anti-Jacobin sentiment, the British reaction to German literature at the turn of the century expressed quite the opposite. The discrepancy will be dealt with in a discussion of early British attitudes toward German literature in chapter 5.

[35]Paul M. Kennedy, "Idealists and Realists: British Views of Germany 1864-1939," *Transactions of the Royal Historical Society*, 25 (September 1974): 138-39. Kennedy, however, admitted the semantic contradiction in applying the term "realist" to policies that offered no real alternatives to war.

Dangerfield's famous phrase, the "strange death of Liberal England" that came in the form of

Liberal imperialism shattered both Little Englander and Germanophilic idealism from the Left.[36]

Dangerfield specifically referred to the British public's self-indulgent release of inner tension

through melodramatic scenarios of a German invasion:

> . . . what could be more exciting than to gather all the political rages, all the class hatreds, all the fevers for spending and excitement and speed, which then seemed to hang like a haunted fog over England—to gather them and condense them into one huge shape and call it *Germany?*[37]

Nothing illustrates this internal conflict between imperialism and Liberal Germanophilia better

than the political career of Joseph Chamberlain. Chamberlain began as a Radical reformer in the

1870's, split with Gladstone as a Liberal Unionist in 1886 over the issue of Irish Home Rule, and

as a champion of imperial-social and tariff reform, became a lay participant in the "squalid

argument" that galvanized Liberal and Free Trader opposition in 1903.[38] As Colonial Secretary

under Salisbury's third Conservative ministry Chamberlain advocated an alliance with Germany

in both 1898 and 1899, only to be rebuffed at home and abroad. In 1901-2 he wound up publicly

trading insults with the German Chancellor, Bernard von Bülow, in a bitter exchange concerning

British soldierly conduct during the Boer War that reverberated in the patriotic presses of both

---

[36]Hobsbawm, *Age of Empire*, 189-90, argues that the phrase might be extended to include western Europe because imperialism generally undermined bourgeois liberalism.

[37]*The Strange Death of Liberal England*, (New York: Capricorn Books, 1935), 119.

[38]The Liberal reaction came in response to Chamberlain's Glasgow speech of October 6, 1903 which implied that imperial preference would benefit England by keeping colonies at the status of non-industrial, primary producers. Cited in Bernard Semmel, *Imperialism and Social Reform: English Social-Imperial Thought 1895-1914* (Cambridge: Harvard University Press, 1960), 93, in a discussion of Chamberlain's transformation from Benthamite social reformer to imperialist tariff reformer.

nations.[39] The repeated failure of Anglo-German alliance attempts had prompted Chamberlain to

favor, along with many Liberal Imperialists, an understanding with France and Russia rather than

the Triple Alliance of Germany, Austria and Italy. The Fabian Socialists, as muted imperialists

and anti-Gladstonians, also presented an exception to the internationalist, Germanophile left in

that they did not join Liberal attempts, such as the futile Haldane Mission in 1912, to improve

Anglo-German relations.[40]

Even taking into account the anomalies of Liberal and Social Imperialism, discrepancies

in respect to attitudes toward Germany existed within opposing political parties. Long after 1871

Conservatives, in the Germanophilic tradition of Carlyle and Coleridge, found much to admire in

staunch German monarchism, anti-individualism and state corporativism, while Liberal and

Conservative imperialists alike espoused German, or Prussian, models of national efficiency,

state interventionism and military readiness. Many Liberal Germanophiles, on the other hand,

who at first distinguished between a "good," scholarly, enterprising, moral Germany, and a

"bad," reactionary, Junker-dominated Prussia, became disenchanted with the Prussianization of

---

[39]See Paul M. Kennedy, *The Rise of the Anglo-German Antagonism 1860-1914* (London:
George Allen & Unwin, 1980), 239, 248-49. Chamberlain publicly objected to rumors of British
atrocities during the South African war with the assertion that British troops acted no less
honorably than Prussian soldiers at Sedan in 1870. Bülow compared Chamberlain's remarks to
"biting on granite" in a Reichstag speech calculated to win political support from the patriotic
right, but which effectively scuttled further attempts at an Anglo-German understanding. See
also G. P. Gooch, *Studies in Diplomacy and Statecraft* (London: Longmans, Green, 1942), 64-65.

[40]A. M. McBriar, *Fabian Socialism and English Politics, 1884-1918* (Cambridge:
Cambridge University Press, 1962), 124-25, 135, discusses Fabian imperialism as defined by
George Bernard Shaw citing his tract *Fabianism and the Empire* (London: Richards, 1900) and
Fabian efforts to distinguish themselves from Jingoists. The pre-ordained failure of War
Secretary Lord Haldane's visit to Berlin has been read as a face-saving way of scuttling further
attempts at forging an Anglo-German understanding. See Stephen J. Koss, *Lord Haldane:
Scapegoat for Liberalism* (New York; London: Columbia University Press, 1969).

German statecraft and culture under Bismarck.[41] These intra-party disparities tended to

undermine the "idealist" position for several reasons: first, calls for emulating Germany, for the

sake of competing with her, betrayed an intrinsic Germanophobia; second, old distinctions

between the "two Germanies," between stern, disciplined, autocratic Prussia and cosmopolitan,

romantic, philosophical southern Germany, began to wane with the rise of imperialist and

nationalist sentiments in Germany; third, colonial rivalry, events such as the kaiser's

inflammatory 1896 Kruger Telegram and increased German armaments all strengthened the

Germanophobe argument; and fourth, an increasing perception of the breadth of German

Anglophobia at the century's end weakened Germanophile attempts to differentiate between the

German people and the Hohenzollern regime.[42] Kaiser Wilhelm II's confused love/hate

relationship with his English mother's country and his indiscretions in the press constituted yet

another byway complicating this maze of ambiguous opinion regarding Germany. Wilhelm's

volubility, and his unquenchable desire to reconcile his English sympathies with his autocratic

Prussian heritage, and with his idea of popular Anglophobia in Germany, produced the infamous

Daily Telegraph Affair, in which Wilhelm stated that he belonged to a select minority of

---

[41]Kennedy, *Rise of the Anglo-German Antagonism*, 119.

[42]Kennedy, "Idealists and Realists," 144-47. The Kaiser's congratulatory telegram to South African President Paul Kruger for his defeat of the Jameson Raid perpetrated by English settlers in the Transvaal aroused British public indignation and brought recriminations against devious and meddlesome German tactics.   The rebellion grew out of long-standing disputes between English immigrants, or *Uitlanders*, and the pro-German government in the Transvaal. Later, German pro-Boer sympathies, accelerated German naval construction, the two Moroccan Crises (1905 and 1911), and, in general, the political manipulation of anti-English sentiment in Germany confirmed Germanophobic opinion in Britain.

Anglophiles in an Anglophobic country. The published interview evoked reactions ranging from optimism to scathing ridicule in England, outrage and embarrassment in Germany.[43]

In his comprehensive work on the subject of Anglo-German relations during the nineteenth century, Kennedy coined the phrase "Anglo-German antagonism" to describe the pervasive cultural and diplomatic antipathies that strained relations between the two countries from the time of Bismarck to the outbreak of World War I. Kennedy concluded that the diplomatic contest and cementing of alliances that preceded the war stemmed essentially from a clash of imperial aims: Britain wishing to preserve the status quo and her own imperial ascendency, Germany wanting to achieve a "place in the sun" at the expense of it. He pointed out, however, that although Bismarckian Germany's transition from a "cluster of insignificant States under insignificant princelings" to a major power cast her into the role of England's arch-rival, especially in view of Germany's geographical proximity and the relative weakening of France and Russia during that period, the description of this developing conflict as an "antagonism" depended as well on cultural and ideological factors.[44]

---

[43]See "The German Emperor and England: Personal Interview," *Daily Telegraph*, 28 October 1908, 11. Wilhelm II's lack of self integration and self-esteem affected both his relationship with his parents and his attitude as German Kaiser towards England. On how the misguided policy of attempting to win an English alliance through the construction of a rival navy mirrored his youthful attempts to win the empathy of his disapproving mother, Crown Princess Victoria, through a combination of imitation and emulation, see Thomas A. Kohut, "Kaiser Wilhelm II and his parents: an inquiry into the psychological roots of German policy towards England before the First world War," in *Kaiser Wilhelm II: New Interpretations* (The Corfu Papers), eds. John G. Röhl and Nicholas Sombart (Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 1982), 82-87.

[44]Kennedy, *Rise of the Anglo-German Antagonism*, 466, 470. The quote comes from a June 1914 address delivered by Lord Welby to the Royal Statistical Society, cited in Kennedy, 464.

The interface between public sentiment and government policy looms large in Kennedy's

analysis because of the practical impossibility, confronting decision-makers in either country, of

separating diplomatic, colonial and military issues from the impact of popular nationalism and

nationalist pressure groups in the domestic political arena. German chancellors consistently

tapped strident nationalist Anglophobia to gain political advantages: Bismarck, for example,

when he launched his program of colonial annexations in 1884, and Bülow when he sought

public and *Reichstag* support for naval increases fifteen years later. British officials, on the other

hand, encountered scathing media criticism whenever they attempted to cooperate with Germany.

The 1902 Venezuelan blockade, for example, an attempt to exact payment for damages caused

during revolution initiated by Britain in concert with Italy and Germany—in league with "the

Goth and shameless Hun," as Rudyard Kipling put it—had to be quickly abandoned due to public

outrage and fears of American reprisal. Likewise, in 1903 an organized press campaign thwarted

government attempts to arrange financing of the Baghdad Railway project in cooperation with

Germany.[45] The elemental contribution to the Anglo-German antagonism of foreign policy

decisions that were driven or justified by their nationalistic appeal underscores the importance of

a news media where forms of expression could present an overgeneralized, distorted picture,

lacking subtleties. In the case of the British periodical press, which is the focus of this study,

Germanophobic sentiments could appear as blatant scaremongering, but more often found

---

[45]Ibid., 172, 240, 259, 261. The quotation comes from the last line of Kipling's poem *The Rowers*, published in the *Times* at the height of the protest against the Venezuelan debacle. Chamberlain weighed in against the Baghdad Railway scheme shortly before unveiling his Tariff Reform proposals, which were aimed primarily at Germany.

expression in stereotypes which could subtly convey an anti-German message without disturbing journalistic decorum.[46]

By the mid-1890s the monthly and weekly journals had evoked a portrait of Germany that was the antithesis of Britain in everything from society and the arts to economic, colonial and diplomatic methods. Beneath the facade of material similarity between two industrialized rival nations, and the superficial affinities of racial kinship, Protestantism, and royal family ties, writers exposed glaring cultural and political incongruities that fed the antagonism and deepened stereotyped divisions. From the British point of view, Germany lacked firmly-held convictions based on constitutionalism, freedom of speech and religion, individualism, toleration of dissenters and minorities, pacifism, a sense of "fair play," free trade, and policies that can be summarized as "Gladstonism" versus "Bismarckism." There were no British equivalents of an all-powerful Bismarck or threats of a *coup d'état* in reaction to liberal movements from an unrepresentative autocracy; no anti-socialist laws or *Kulturkampf* (Bismarck's discriminatory laws against Catholics and expulsion of Jesuits) and nothing resembling the class of East Elbian Junkers or the extreme antisemitism and anticapitalism of the German peasantry and lower middle classes.[47] Writers exploited these perceived differences in order to discredit German military, governmental or protectionist economic models, but they also perpetuated stereotypes

---

[46]Emphasis on the interface between public opinion and policy sidesteps the question of anti-Germanism in the British Foreign Office, intimated by Zara S. Steiner in her classic *The Foreign Office and Foreign Policy, 1898-1914* (Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 1969), 76-80, which has been challenged by Keith M. Wilson in "The Question of Anti-Germanism at the Foreign Office before the First World War," chapter 3 in *Empire and Continent: Studies in British Foreign Policy from the 1880s to the First World War* (London and New York: Mansell Publishing, 1987).

[47]Kennedy, *Rise of the Anglo-German Antagonism*, 152-53.

that exaggerated facile distinctions configured more according to psychological needs than rational argument.[48]

The division between idealist and realist, although it applies to British attitudes toward Germany from a policy perspective, tends to minimize the darker duality of nostalgic delusion versus national character assassination marking treatments of Germany in the periodical press. For this study, the adjectives "escapist" and "alarmist" more accurately convey the expression of contrasting views of Germany which frequently cut across party lines. Both British Conservatives and Liberals indulged in either "idealistic" wishful thinking or "realistic" scaremongering in their assessments of a yet little known and semi-mythical country. More importantly, stereotypes that accompanied and embodied those opinions reinforced a xenophobia not evident in statements of policy. In addition, the stereotypic maintenance of a psychological dichotomy elevating the "good" self at the expense of the "bad" or "inferior" other ensured that superficially polarized images of Germany did not cancel each other out.[49] Supposed virtues thus

---

[48]Psychologists have abandoned the controversial "kernel of truth" hypothesis that stereotypes derive from some factual basis, but they note the presence of real cultural differences as a factor enhancing the significance and credibility of stereotypes. See Shelly E. Taylor, "A Categorization Approach to Stereotyping," chap. 3 in David L. Hamilton, ed., *Cognitive Processes in Stereotyping and Intergroup Behavior* (Hillsdale, NJ: Lawrence Erlbaum Associates, 1981), 85.

[49]Sander L. Gilman, *Difference and Pathology: Stereotypes of Sexuality, Race and Madness* (Ithaca, NY: Cornell University Press, 1985), 20. Gilman clarifies the common motivational basis behind both "negative" and "positive" stereotypes: "The former is that which we fear to become; the latter, that which we fear we cannot achieve." The myth of the "dark Continent," which exemplified a nineteenth-century transition away from an idealized "noble savage" stereotype to the characterization of subject races as merely savage, can be seen as a late phase in the centuries-long formation of a "superior" imperial self-image through the denigration of an "inferior" other. See Said, *Culture and Imperialism*, 106; Brantlinger, *Rule of Darkness*, 10-11, 174, 179; and Hyam, *Britain's Imperial Century*, 349.

became implied weaknesses: the "philosophical" and "honest" German would be deemed

"impractical" and "politically naive," "thorough" German scholars decried as "plodding" and

laborious, and disciplined German troops reviled as cowardly, lacking "pluck" or initiative. The

fact that even sympathetic articles nearly always contained condescending or contemptuous

stereotypes of Germans and German ways indicates the presence of a powerful psychological

dynamic that shaped attitudes regardless of political position.

The links established by social psychologists between stereotypy, ethnocentrism,

nationalism and authoritarianism have vindicated earlier concerns about the vulnerability of

minds unversed in the concept of stereotypes.[50] Walter Lippmann, who in 1922 first coined the

term "stereotype" to refer to a psychological image, condemned the "oceans of loose talk about

collective minds, national souls, and race psychology" prior to World War I that fostered, among

other things, the pseudo-Darwinian assumption of inevitable war between competing nations.[51]

Stereotypes enabled such delusions, and most Victorian and Edwardian writers, unaware of or

unconcerned about their prejudicial nature, voiced uninhibited opinions without the benefit of

contemporary admonitions to the contrary. Stereotypes flourished in nineteenth-century Britain

because they presented simple and seemingly concrete "historical" explanations that eliminated

uncertainty. They afforded a temporary respite from anxiety through self-justifying national

comparisons which often involved escapist allusions to antiquity, racial myth or faith in

providence. In the case of Germany, stereotypes also sounded warnings to alarmists who

[50]The classic studies establishing these connections can be found in T.W. Adorno et al., *The Authoritarian Personality* (New York: Harper & Brothers, 1950). Later studies have refined but not refuted these associations and concerns.

[51]Walter Lippmann, *Public Opinion* (New York: Harcourt, Brace, 1922), 93.

preferred to project their insecurities on an arch rival. Whether alarmist or escapist, the German

stereotype became both a target and a touchstone of British self-worth.[52]

This study explores the textual evidence of stereotypes in an effort to better understand

British identity vis a vis the German other before World War I and how the perception of Anglo-

German difference affected British foreign policy. It presents a historical survey of the evolution

of the German stereotype, paying particular attention to stereotypes employed within the context

of Anglo-German comparisons in periodical literature of the late-nineteenth and early twentieth

centuries, during an era before television or widespread cinema and radio. The monthly and

weekly reviews, concerned less with reporting news than with social commentary or digressions

on national character, provide the richest source of stereotypes and thus constitute the bulk of

primary sources used here (see table 1, pp. 23-25).[53] Citations of non-fiction books, speeches,

cartoons, and newspaper articles, mostly written between 1890 and 1914 appear largely in

connection with specific issues or events. Because the reviews catered to readers from fairly

exclusive social and educational backgrounds, with well-defined political views, they allow some

limited quantification and comparison by political party and social class (see figure 1, p. 26).

This same exclusivity, however, precludes sweeping generalizations due to the fact that wealthy

and well-educated readers of reviews and magazines made up only a fraction of the whole

---

[52]Charles Copland Perry in "Germany as an Object Lesson," *Nineteenth Century* 45 (April 1899): 526, stated as much when he called Germany the "touchstone of our conduct."

[53]Essays, commentary and the occasional satire find inclusion here, but not an exhaustive look at the depiction of Germans in British fiction. This has been masterfully dealt with in Peter E. Firchow's book, *The Death of the German Cousin: Variations on a Literary Stereotype, 1890-1920* (Lewisburg, PA: Bucknell University Press, 1986; London: Associated University Press, 1986).

TABLE 1

PERIODICAL SOURCES USED—GREAT BRITAIN UP TO 1914

L = Lower
M = Middle
U = Upper

A. NEWSPAPERS (London):

TITLE (DATE OF INCEPTION)		POLITICAL ORIENTATION	PRICE	ANNUAL CIRCULATION (RELEVANT DATES)		READERSHIP	
						CLASS	EDUCATION
Clarion	(1891)	Socialist					
Daily Mail	(1896)	Independent	.5d	600,000	(1896-1907)	L-M	
Daily News	(1846)	Liberal	1d .5d	69,000 140,000	(1890-1903) (1904-1907)	L-UM	
Daily Telegraph	(1855)	Liberal	1d	300,000	(1888)	LM-M	
Morning Post	(1772)	Conservative	3d	3,500	(1871)	U	
Pall Mall Gazette	(1865)	Liberal	2d	8,000	(1880-1890)	M-U	Fair-High
Standard	(1857)	Conservative	1d	255,300	(1893)	LM-UM	
Times	(1788)	Independent	3d	40,000	(1890-1907)	M-U	High
WEEKLY AND SUNDAY							
Chamber's Journal	(1832)		1.5d	80,000	(peak)	LM-M	Fair
Lloyd's Illustrated Weekly News	(1843)	Liberal	1d	910,000	(1893)	L-LM	Low
Observer	(1791)	Liberal	3d	3,000	(1868)	UM-U	Fair-High
Reynold's News	(1850)	Radical	1d	300,000	(1881)	L-LM	Low
Saturday Review	(1856)	Independent	6d	20,000	(1871)	M-U	High
Speaker	(1890)						
Spectator	(1828)	Liberal	6d	5,000	(1871)	M-UM	High
Weekly Dispatch	(1801)	Liberal	1d	140,000	(1870)	M	Fair

Sources for newspapers: Alvar Ellegård, *The Readership of the Periodical Press in Mid-Victorian Britain*, vol 58, pt. 3 (Goteborg: Göteborgs Universitets Årsskrift, 1957), 1-39; Alfred Powell Wadsworth, "Newspaper Circulations, 1800-1954," *Transactions of the Manchester Statistical Society* (9 March 1955): 1-40.

(TABLE 1 continued)

B. POLITICAL MAGAZINES AND REVIEWS:

TITLE (DATE OF INCEPTION - CLOSE)	POLITICAL ORIENTATION	PRICE	ANNUAL CIRCULATION (RELEVANT DATES)		READERSHIP	
					CLASS	EDUCATION
*Blackwood's (1817)	Conservative	2s6d	7,500	(1868)	UM-U	Good
*Contemporary Review (1866)	Liberal Reformist	2s6d	4,000	(1870)	M-U	High
*Edinburgh Review (Q) (1802)	Liberal Unionist	6s	7,000	(1870)	UM-U	Good-High
English Woman's Review (1866)		1s				
*Fortnightly Review (1865)	Liberal-Radical	2s6d	2,500	(1872)	M-U	High
Free Review (1893-1898)						
*MacMillan's (1859)	Liberal	1s	7,500	(1868)	M-U	
Monthly Review (1900-1907)		2s6d				
*National Review (1883)	Conservative Unionist	2s6d				
New Century Review (1897-1900)						
New Review (1889-1897)		6d 1s	39,000 5,000	(1889) (1894)		
*Nineteenth Century (1877)	Liberal	2s6d	10,000	(1880)		High
Progressive Review						
*Quarterly Review (Q) (1809)	Conservative	6s	8,000	(1890)	UM-U	High
*Westminster Review (Q) (1824)	Liberal-Radical	2s6d	4,000	(1870)	M-U	
World's Work (London ed.) (1900)	Labour American politics	$.25				

* most influential reviews   (Q) = Quarterly

Sources for reviews and magazines: Ellegård, *The Readership of the Periodical Press in Mid-Victorian Britain*, 1-39; "Periodicals of Great Britain and Ireland," in *Index to the Periodicals of the 1890s*, 13 vols., (London: *Review of Reviews*, 1890-1902) 1 : 99-111; Walter E. Houghton, gen. ed., *The Wellesley Index to Victorian Periodicals 1824-1900*, 4 vols. (Toronto: Routledge & Kegan Paul, 1969-87).

(TABLE 1 continued)

C. POPULAR AND GENERAL PERIODICALS:

TITLE (DATE OF INCEPTION - CLOSE)	DESCRIPTION	PRICE	ANNUAL CIRCULATION (RELEVANT DATES)	READERSHIP	
				CLASS	EDUCATION
Ally Sloper's Half-Holiday (1884)	Humor (ill.)				
Borderland (1893)	Occult	1s6d			
Cassell's Family Magazine (1874)	Short articles (ill.)	6d	250,000 (1865)	LM-M	Low-Fair
Cornhill (1860)	Fiction and articles	6d	12,000 (1882)	M-U	Good-High
English Illustrated Magazine (1883-1913)	Fiction and articles (ill.)	6d			
Gentleman's Magazine (1731)	Fiction and articles	1s	10,000 (1870)	M-U	Fair
Good Words (1860)	Religious magazine (ill.)	6d	80,000 (1870)	LM-UM	Fair
Harmsworth's (1898)	Articles and stories (ill.)	3.5d			
Idler (Q) (1892-1911)	Light literature (ill.)	6d			
Ladies' Realm (1896)	Articles and fiction (ill.)	6d			
Leisure Hour (1852-1905)	Religious magazine (ill.)	6d	80,000 (1870)	L-M	Low-Fair
Ludgate's (1891-1901)	Fiction and articles (ill.)	6d			
McClure's (1893)	Fiction and articles (ill.)	6d			
Pall Mall Magazine (1893)	General articles (ill.)	1s			
Pearson's Magazine (1896)	Fiction and articles (ill.)	6d			
Punch (1841)	Humor (ill.)	3d	40,000 (1870)	M-U	
Strand (1891)	Light magazine (ill.)	6d	250,000 (1891)		
Sunday at Home (1854)	Religious magazine (ill.)	6d		All	
Temple Bar (1860)	Fiction and biography	1s	8,000 (1896)	M	Fair
Windsor Magazine (1895)	Fiction and articles (ill.)	6d			
Woman at Home (1893)	Magazine for women (ill.)	6d			
Young Woman (1892)	Christian magazine (ill.)	3d			

PERIODICAL PEAK CIRCULATIONS

Periodical	Circulation
British Quarterly Review	1,000
Fortnightly Review*	2,500
Observer	3,000
Morning Post	3,500
Westminster Review*	4,000
Contemporary Review*	4,000
Spectator	5,000
Edinburgh Review*	7,000
Macmillan's Magazine*	7,500
Blackwood's Magazine*	7,500
Quarterly Review*	8,000
Pall Mall Gazette	8,000
Gentleman's Magazine	10,000
Cornhill Magazine	12,000
Temple Bar	13,000
Saturday Review	20,000
New Review	39,000
Punch	40,000
Nineteenth Century*	50,000
Times	63,000
Leisure Hour	80,000
Good Words	80,000
Chamber's Journal	80,000
Weekly Dispatch	140,000
Standard	140,000
Daily News	140,000
Review of Reviews	150,000
Strand Magazine	250,000
Cassell's Family Magazine	250,000
Reynold's News	300,000
Daily Telegraph	300,000
Daily Mail	600,000
Lloyd's Ill.Weekly News	910,000

x-axis: 0 — 200,000 — 400,000 — 600,000 — 800,000 — 1,000,000

* most influential reviews

Readership Class

U (3,500)
UM-U (25,500)
M-UM (13,000)
M-U (163,000)
M (154,000)
LM-UM (80,000)
n/a (489,000)
LM-M (630,000)
L-LM (1,210,000)
LM (600,000)
L-UM (280,000)
L-M (80,000)

(L/M/U = Lower/Middle/Upper)

Education

High (156,500)
Good-High (19,000)
Good (8,500)
Fair-High (11,000)
Fair (323,000)
Low-Fair (330,000)
n/a (1,670,000)
Low (1,210,000)

Politics

Radical (300,000)
Liberal-Radical (6,500)
Conservative (222,000)
n/a (1,004,000)
Liberal (1,555,500)
Independent (628,000)
Nonconformist (1,000)
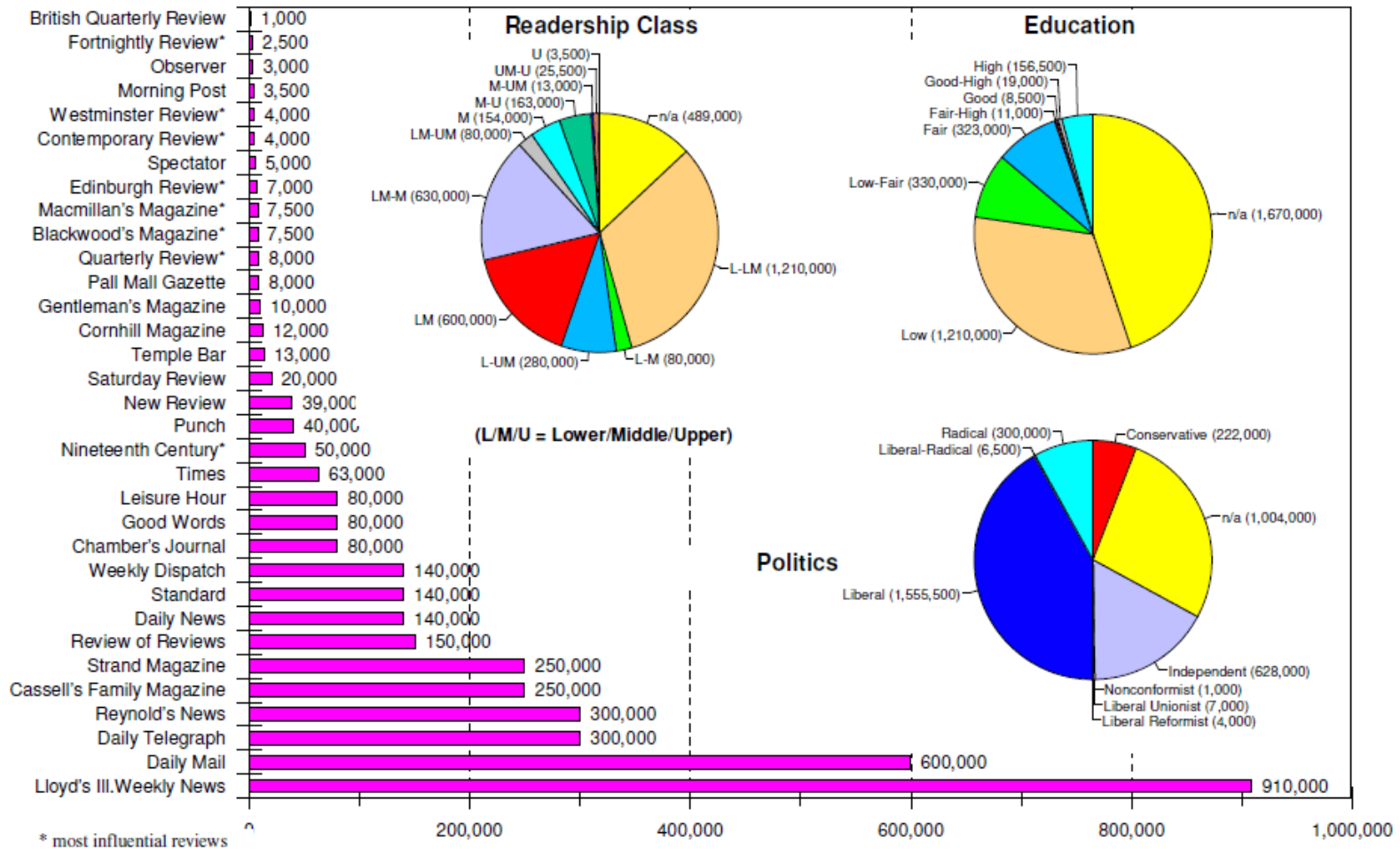Liberal Unionist (7,000)
Liberal Reformist (4,000)

FIGURE 1. These graphs illustrate the circulation figures in table 1 (pp. 23-25). The pie charts indicate percentages of a total peak circulation representing 3,728,000 theoretical readers, according to estimated social class, education and politics.

society, albeit a very influential one. Another methodological problem arises in the question as

to whether a majority of readers agreed with, or merely tolerated, a writer's views.[54]

The problem of exclusivity can be partially addressed by the correspondence between key

themes in the more select journals and those found in mass-circulation newspapers established

after 1855. Re-circulation and republication of many of the more expensive "serious" journals

also somewhat mitigates this class imbalance in readership.[55] Unfortunately, neither cheap

dailies nor official Labour Party publications can be relied upon for an accurate assessment of

working-class attitudes. A case in point, Robert Blatchford's *Clarion*, the most widely read

Socialist journal before the war, exhibited a strong anti-German bias in contrast to the

international, anti-Jingoist and generally Germanophilic tone adopted by Labour.[56] Labour Party

leaders themselves apparently suffered a kind of schizophrenia, idealizing the German Social

---

[54]The graph on page 26 (Figure 1) shows the sheer proliferation of small-circulation periodicals, geared to middle- and upper-class readers of good education, in which the more extreme negative variations of the stereotype appear. Lord Northcliffe's *Daily Mail* stands as a notable exception to the usually benign and bland fare served up by the large circulation periodicals.

[55]Richard D. Altick, *The English Common Reader: A Social History of the Mass Reading Public 1800-1900* (Chicago: University of Chicago Press, Phoenix edition, 1963), 359, mentions as serious (i.e. not entertainment) journals the *Fortnightly Review* (1865-1959), *Contemporary Review* (1866-), and *Nineteenth Century* (1877-1950). Based on information in the *Wellesley Index* regarding stature and consistency of subject matter, the list should include the following titles (inclusive of name changes): *Blackwood's* (1817-1980), *Edinburgh Review* (1802-1929), *Macmillan's* (1859-1907), *National Review* (1883-1950), *Quarterly Review* (1809-1967), and *Westminster Review* (1824-1914). Many articles from these journals were republished, critiqued or summarized in W. T. Stead's *Review of Reviews* (1890-1936) which claimed a readership of 150,000 in its first year.

[56]The *Clarion,* founded in 1892, reached a circulation of 60,000. See William P. Maddox, *Foreign Relations in British Labour Politics: A Study of the Formation of Party Attitudes on Foreign Affairs, and the Application of Political Pressure Designed to Influence Government Policy 1900-1924* (Cambridge: Harvard University Press, 1934), 88, 114, 132.

Democratic Party as a model of organizational efficiency while condemning, or at least dismissing, Marxist dogmatism and utopian radicalism as a necessary evil under the *Kaiserreich*.[57] As to the question of consensus, the sheer frequency and persistence of certain themes and images dispels some uncertainty about what appealed to readers, whether specific stereotypes recurred within a given periodical or obtained broad currency in a variety of magazines. Stereotypes themselves constituted a form of language or code that, regardless of a writer's position on a particular issue, performed the task of simplifying and conveying information replete with value judgements and prejudices.

The ubiquity of stereotypes that defined all facets of German life and culture, from politics and business to society, religion and the arts, allows for their classification under broad contextual categories derived from the source material in reference to specific issues, rivalries and comparisons that represented the general body of British opinion (see table 2, p. 29, and figures 2-4, pp. 29-31). This arbitrary categorization, however, should not obscure the interconnection between integral components making up the German character as portrayed in British periodicals. A series of stereotypes could serve collectively to reinforce the argument, for example, that a country of unpolitical Bürghers, impractical theorists and small-minded shopkeepers had no capacity for administering a great empire (and, therefore, why should it try?). Similarly, accusations of unscrupulousness or Anglophobic intent crept into various surveys of German commercial, colonial or diplomatic pretensions. Stereotypical traits also overlapped

---

[57]See Stefan Berger, "Between efficiency and 'Prussianism': stereotypes and the perception of the German Social Democrats by the British Labour Party, 1900-1920," in Rainer Emig, ed., *Stereotypes in Contemporary Anglo-German Relations* (New York: St. Martin's, 2000), 178, 182, who notes the repercussions of these stereotypes on British Labour Party policy before and during the war.

TABLE 2

GERMAN STEREOTYPE CONTEXT CATEGORIES

Culture/Race

Arts
Comparisons
Culture in General
Philosophy
Race/Ethnicity
Religion
Science

Diplomacy

German Aims
Naval Rivalry
Policy
Press Wars
Tactics

Economy

Agriculture
Economic Rivalry
Income
Industry
Merchandise
Professions
Taxation
Trade Policies
Trade Practices

Empire/Colonies

Boer War
Colonial Policy
Colonies
Explorers
German Empire
Myths

National Character

General Character
Specific Traits

National Figures

Literary
Military
Philosophical
Political
Religious
Royalty

Politics/Government

Army
German Politics
Government
Labor
Law
Navy
Parties
Press

Society

Domestic Life
Education
Fashion
Food
Gatherings
Habits
Manners
Romance
Rural Life
Sexuality
Social Class
Sports
Urban Life

Percentages of Stereotypes by Context

Society (8.64)
Culture/Race (7.22)
Diplomacy (13.18)
Politics/Government (23.67)
Economy (4.76)
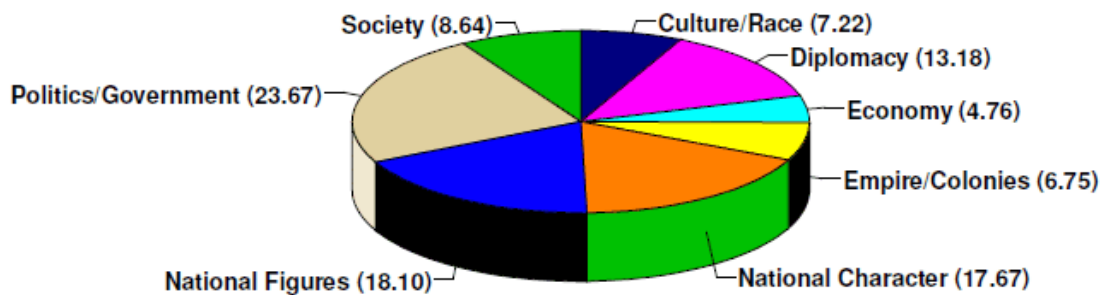Empire/Colonies (6.75)
National Figures (18.10)
National Character (17.67)

FIGURE 2. A chart based on the incidence of stereotypes counted in the periodical sources used (magazines only) and sorted by context.
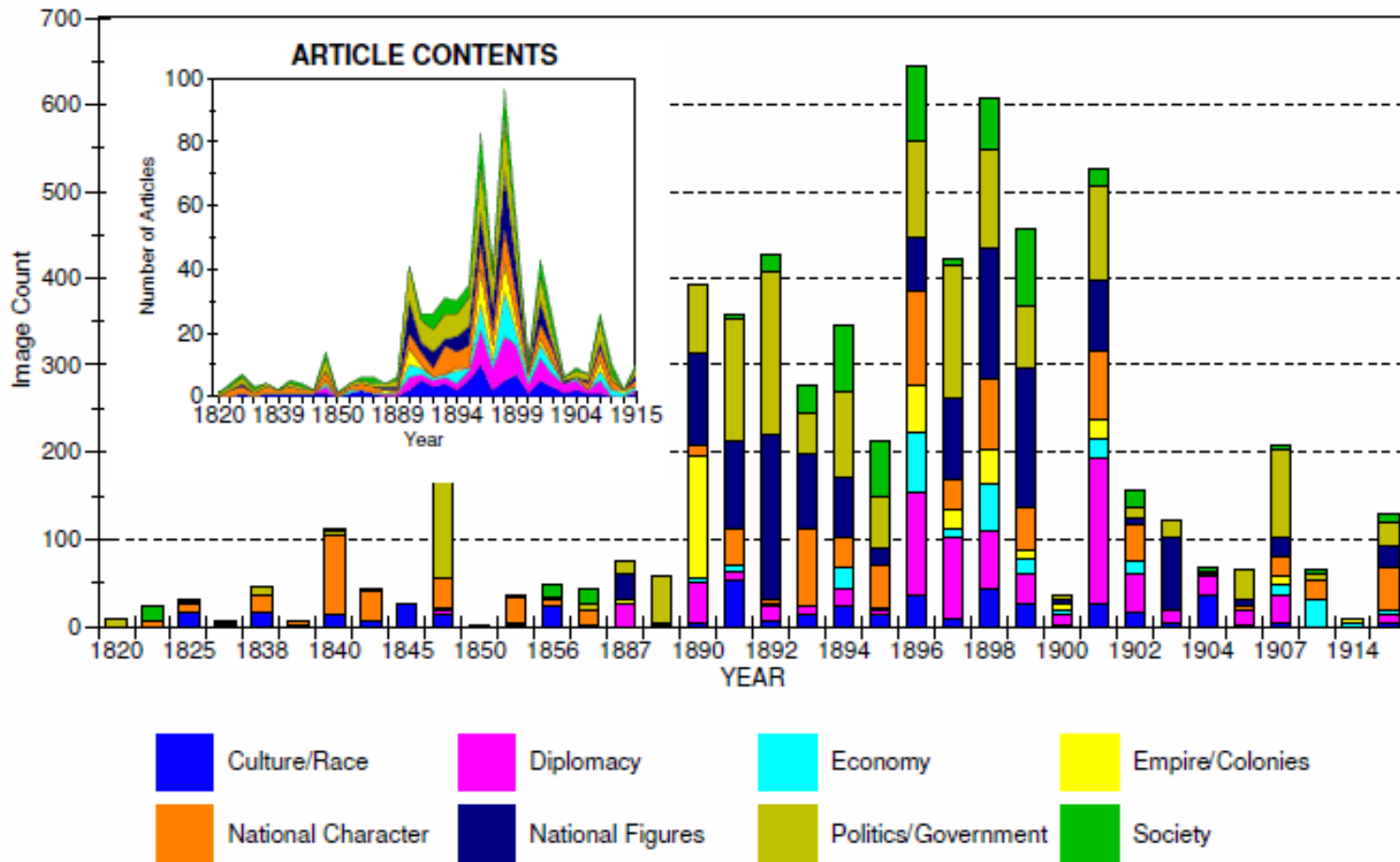
FIGURE 3. Contextual shift in stereotypes over time based on the periodical sources used (magazines only). This chart should not be taken as an exhaustive survey for the entire time period, although it does accurately reflect the 1890s.

CONTEXTUAL SHIFT IN THE GERMAN STEREOTYPE
Percentages Based on a Tabulation of Stereotypes Grouped by Context

BEFORE 1871

Society (10.83)
Politics/Government (28.26)
National Figures (0.16)
National Character (40.82)
Empire/Colonies (0.16)
Economy (0.47)
Diplomacy (0.63)
Culture/Race (18.68)

1871-1914

Society (8.90)
Politics/Government (25.56)
National Figures (23.15)
National Character (12.11)
Empire/Colonies (5.76)
Economy (5.12)
Diplomacy (13.50)
Culture/Race (5.90)

BEFORE 1848

Society (7.54)
Politics/Government (10.49)
National Figures (0.33)
National Character (55.74)
Empire/Colonies (0.00)
Economy (0.00)
Diplomacy (0.00)
Culture/Race (25.90)

1848-1862

Society (10.38)
Politics/Government (48.44)
National Figures (0.00)
National Character (24.91)
Empire/Colonies (0.35)
Economy (1.04)
Diplomacy (1.38)
Culture/Race (13.49)

BISMARCKIAN GERMANY

Society (9.66)
Politics/Government (42.61)
National Figures (18.18)
National Character (10.80)
Empire/Colonies (3.41)
Economy (0.00)
Diplomacy (14.77)
Culture/Race (0.57)

WILHELMINE GERMANY

Society (9.06)
Politics/Government (24.85)
National Figures (23.06)
National Character (12.99)
Empire/Colonies (5.65)
Economy (5.18)
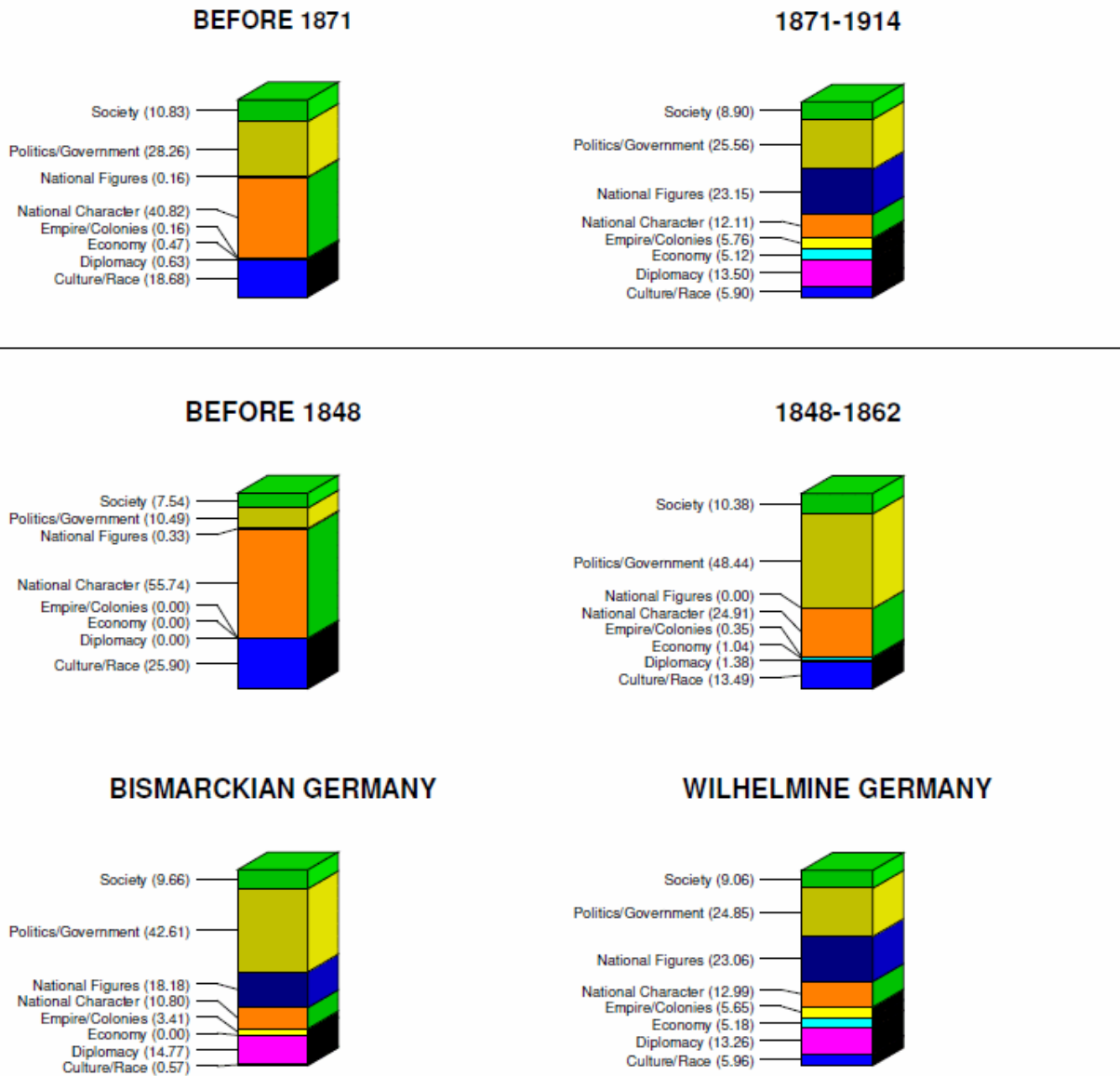Diplomacy (13.26)
Culture/Race (5.96)

FIGURE 4. These rough tabulations show an increase in political stereotypes after 1848, and an emphasis on national figures with the elevation of Bismarck to the German Chancellorship. Likewise, the subjects of colonial expansion, diplomacy and economy became significant categories for stereotyping after 1871. The charts show the relative incidence of stereotyping within the designated subject categories in the periodical sources used (magazines only).

31

contextual boundaries in the case of separately targeted groups, such as German professors, peasants, Junkers or clerks, who were represented as possessing undesirable qualities endemic to the entire German "race." Certain stereotypical images, like the rustic German Michael, the philosophically speculative German or the German bully, also transcended narrow definitions to act as powerful symbols of Anglo-German difference. While contextual emphasis clearly shifted over time in relation to events, stereotypes remained remarkably consistent, only taking on new forms with the emergence of "New Germany." The strong pull of continuity, however, ensured the inevitable comparison, usually negative, of these newer images with older, time-honored stereotypes of national character.

The printed evidence of stereotypes represents a point at which the investigation of subjective and objective realities come together, a nexus between psychology and history. Although the two disciplines seem to pursue opposite ends—psychology looking for subconscious motives using case histories, history trying to avoid speculation about subconscious motivation by discerning mentalities from historical records—an understanding of the psychology behind stereotypes can clarify their historical significance as more than mere sources of amusement.[58] A further methodological difference between psycho-historical research and histories of sociological phenomena lies in the distinction between individually held and consensual or "cultural" stereotypes.[59] The present study deals with stereotypes in print and visual media and only indirectly with the way individuals adapted them according to their own

[58]See Peter Gay, *Freud for Historians* (New York and Oxford: Oxford University Press, 1985), 18, on methodological differences and the interdependency of history and psychology.

[59]See Thomas F. Pettigrew, "Extending the Stereotype Concept," chap. 9 in Hamilton, *Cognitive Processes*, 312-15.

personalities. Evaluating the historical significance of the attitudes and values represented by

these mental icons, without attempting to fathom the personal motivations of a generation of

long-deceased writers, therefore requires some reference to the insights of identity theory. Some

discussion of British historical memory, national myth and recurring themes—the canvas upon

which late and post-Victorian images of Germany were painted—will also prove useful in

understanding how national distinctions tended to cast Germany as Britain's modern opposite

and arch nemesis.

The following chapters move from the general to the specific. Chapter 2 traces the

historiography of national identity and citizenship laws as well as psychological theory behind

group identification and stereotyping. Chapter 3 deals with the formation of modern British and

English identity and cultural factors differentiating Britain from modern Europe, and Germany in

particular, on matters involving individualism, the treatment of Jews, historical memory and

geopolitical orientation. The chapter closes with a discussion and examples of conscious

stereotyping by British writers in the nineteenth century, how a few intuited the cultural and

psychological dynamics affecting perception of self and other on a national level but indulged in

stereotyping just the same. Chapter 4 delves into prevailing national, imperial and racial myth in

Victorian/Edwardian Britain and significant themes that underscored the providential uniqueness

of Britons in contrast to Europeans and Germans in particular. Chapter 5 focuses specifically on

the origins and persistence of German stereotypes from ancient times into the modern era and

how images of Old Germany colored British reactions to German cultural developments.

Chapter 6 concerns the staying power of the "unpolitical German" stereotype through Germany's

transition to a politically unified state under Prussian leadership, and how the coexistence of

innocuous Old German stereotypes and those of a menacing New German rival respectively shaped escapist or alarmist perspectives of British commentators. Chapter 7 explores ways in which contrasting Anglo-German identities and imperial rivalries affected Anglo-German relations before and after World War I. The dissertation concludes with some remarks on the significance of German othering in post-imperial, post-World War II Britain and how a century of Anglo-German antagonism continues to resonate in British identity and European politics. Within the evolutionary cycle of British national identity, from the union of Britain in 1707 to present trends toward devolution, the counter identity of the German other represents the latest phase. What develops from here will surely provide a continuing case study for scholars of national identity.

2. HISTORY AND PSYCHOLOGY OF NATIONAL IDENTITY

Historians have wrestled with the question of national identity for many decades, even though terminology has changed. References to "national character" have fallen out of favor, largely because the phrase conjures up unwonted associations with nineteenth-century stereotypes of innate and unchangeable national difference.[1] "National identity" avoids the suggestion of preordained traits or deterministic classification schemes while still conveying the reflexive sense of individual selfhood as well as group consensus about what constitutes nationhood. And though national identity clearly differs from deliberate nationalism, and implies neither patriotism nor chauvinism, the connection between the two concepts has engendered a chicken-and-egg debate among historians. Did national identity in some form preexist modern nation-states and nationalism, or did it have to be invented after their creation? Notwithstanding this ongoing controversy between so-called perennialists and modernists, the fictive nature of both national identity and nationalism goes virtually unchallenged.[2] Nor does anyone deny that

---

[1]An example of "character" used as a virtual synonym for identity can be found in Charles Royster's *A Revolutionary People at War: The Continental Army and American Character, 1775-1783* (New York: Norton, 1981). The author discusses American providentialism and overconfidence in military potential that worked to the detriment of logistical and monetary considerations during the American Revolution (and arguably still does in America's wars abroad).

[2]Perennialism allows for continuity between modern conceptions of nationality and older references to nations as distinct breeds or races of people associated with particular territories, and it stresses the recurring psychological need for group identification in different historical contexts. Perennialism differs from primordialism in its lack of insistence upon an organic

these pervasive constructs have changed the world for both good and ill, because the collective

fictions of nationalism and imperialism have indeed wrought, in Tony Judt's words, "significant

material consequences."[3] Nationality and nationalism can perhaps best be seen as social and

political adaptations within the paradigm shift of rising modern nation-states. They served as

ideologically neutral conduits of loyalty which could be exploited for the creation of both liberal

democratic and authoritarian regimes. The parameters of national identity within particular

historical contexts, therefore, should tell us something about attitudes and motivations behind

both national movements and international conflicts.

The proverbial optical metaphor, "through a glass darkly," has characterized pathways and

obstacles to viewing past mentalities. Historians have relied on the long view in order to

determine the roots of national identity and nationalism, and to compare outcomes in different

places and times. In this regard, the two broad schools already mentioned differ more in

emphasis than in substance. Modernists, including Ernest Gellner, Eric Hobsbawm and John

Breuilly among others, have postulated the rise of nationalism as a kind of surrogate religion

which prompted the need for invented traditions. They have insisted that the shared culture of

modern nationhood must be understood as structurally related to the modern industrial state and

inseparable from modern institutions and developments such as mass literacy, mass

---

component of belief and behavior, as in the theory of symbolic and cultural adaptation as part of human evolution propounded by Clifford Geertz in *The Interpretation of Cultures: Selected Essays* (New York: Basic Books, 1973). Neither primordialists nor perennialists embrace an essentialist view of race or ethnicity as an unchanging determinant of nationality. See Anthony D. Smith, *Nationalism: Theory, Ideology, History, Key Concepts* (Malden, MA: Polity, 2001), 47-51.

[3]Quoted in Patrick Brantlinger's survey, "Imagining the Nation, Inventing the Empire," *Victorian Literature and Culture* 23 (1995): 329, 338.

communications, mass education and mass politics.[4] Yet even those who dispute a strictly

modern constructionist view agree with these contextual arguments. One of the strongest

critiques of the modernist position, however, centers around the question of "affective

continuity": how did populations so easily transfer loyalties to a new conception of nationality,

and why did they so readily accept invented traditions? Anthony D. Smith, a foremost scholar of

national identity and self-proclaimed ethnosymbolist, answers this question with the observation

that much modern "invented" tradition really should be considered a "*reinterpretation* of

pre-existing cultural motifs" and a "*reconstruction* of earlier ethnic ties and sentiments."[5] In

recognition of the "shared myths, memories, symbols, values and traditions" that identify a

historic homeland, Smith has emphasized the role of ethnoreligious symbolism and linkages

between the formation of national identity and ethnic community that preceded the rise of

ideological or political nationalism.[6]

The argument for precursors of modern nationalism has also prompted Tom Garvin to

criticize Gellner's modernist thesis for giving short shrift to older traditions of collective identity

"still 'knocking around' in our modern cultures." These "ancestral cultural ghosts," he

admonished, while pointing to the close ties between Islamic tradition and Iranian nationalism,

---

[4]Key works include: Ernest Gellner, *Nations and Nationalism, New Perspectives on the Past* (Ithaca: Cornell University Press, 1983); E. J. Hobsbawm and T. O. Ranger, eds., *The Invention of Tradition*, Past and Present Publications (Cambridge; New York: Cambridge University Press, 1983), in which Hugh Trevor-Roper exposes the literally fabricated tradition of Scottish clan tartans (pp. 23, 30); and John Breuilly, *Nationalism and the State* (New York: St. Martin's, 1982).

[5]*Nationalism: Theory, Ideology, History, Key Concepts*, 83, (italics in the original).

[6]*The Cultural Foundations of Nations: Hierarchy, Covenant and Republic* (Malden, MA: Blackwell, 2008), 19-20.

"have a life of their own and can dictate the form of the succeeding nationalist identity."[7]

Clifford Geertz had similarly drawn attention to the problematic clash between new "civic" nationalisms and "primordial attachments" in African and Asian states, suggesting that leaders seek to domesticate these cultural "givens" rather than belittle or deny them.[8] These warnings about conflicting elements within national identity echo the classic work of Hans Kohn, who in 1944 contrasted a Western European civic-territorial national identity with a more virulent Eastern European nationalism based on an organic conception of common culture and ethnicity. Civic nationalism, propelled forward by an empowered bourgeoisie in both England and France, Kohn wrote, extolled individual liberty and universal rights through common laws, rational doctrines of citizenship and defined boundaries. Ethnonationalism, orchestrated from above by semi-feudal aristocracies, sought legitimacy in ancient traditions and nebulous conceptions of the soul of the people or a national mission in conscious opposition to western ideals. Kohn cited the examples of German *Volksgeist* and Russian Messianism.[9]

Kohn also introduced the theme of an ancient "national idea" in the identification by Hebrews and Greeks with a "cultural mission" and with societal frameworks more egalitarian

---

[7]"Ethnic Markers, Modern Nationalisms, and the Nightmare of History," in Peter Krüger, ed., *Ethnicity and Nationalism: Case Studies in Their Intrinsic Tension and Political Dynamics* (Marburger Studien Zur Neueren Geschichte Bd. 3, Marburg: Hitzeroth, 1993), 64.

[8]*Interpretation of Cultures*, 259, 277. See also Smith, *Cultural Foundations*, 9.

[9]Kohn's sweeping treatise on the history of nationalism in western civilization first appeared in *The Idea of Nationalism: A Study in Its Origins and Background* (New York: Macmillan, 1944). These key concepts also appear in a more concise form in Hans Kohn, *Nationalism, Its Meaning and History*, rev. ed. (Princeton, NJ: Van Nostrand, 1965), 16, 24, 30.

and enduring than the Persian, Egyptian or other civilizations of kings and priests.[10] These early

ethnic and cultural identities, formed in opposition to externalized others Kohn noted with some

irony, bred cosmopolitan and universalist ideas via the Greek Sophists and Stoics and the

Judeo-Christian Old and New Testaments.[11] Kohn further distinguished Greek visual/spatial

cultural and racial unity from Jewish audio/temporal conceptions of a calling or historical

mission. From these two ancient spatial and temporal models, certain elements of modern

national identity can be traced: the "us" versus "them" mentality reflecting Greek denigration of

barbarians, as well as the citizen's duty to state or polis, and the Hebrew trope of the "chosen

people" with a national history and covenant with God for a providential future.[12] Kohn cited, as

an example of the latter, the early modern revolutionary Puritan self-identification with Hebraic

ideals, which became a metaphoric expression of English political and religious liberties. Poet

and polemicist John Milton considered his "sacred task" the writing of political treatises

advocating the liberty of unlicensed printing and the fundamental equality of men, including the

right to depose tyrants.[13]

National Cultures and Citizenship

In 1882 French philosopher Ernest Renan delivered a famous lecture entitled "What is a

Nation?" in which he warned against the dangers of confounding nation and race and the

---

[10]*The Idea of Nationalism* (Collier Books edition, 1967), 27-29.

[11]Ibid., 47-49, 56, 59. Kohn specifies the books of Isaiah and Matthew.

[12]Ibid., 30-37, 50-53.

[13]Ibid., 168-170. Kohn refers to Milton's works respectively entitled *Areopagitica* (1644) and *Defense of the People of England, concerning their right to call to account kings and magistrates and after due conviction to depose and put them to death* (1650).

supposed "right to take back the scattered members of the Germanic family," a pointed allusion

to the German annexation of Alsace-Lorraine in 1871.[14] Renan asserted place and history as the

main criteria for nationality in opposition to the ethnolinguistic determinism of German writers,

notably nationalist historian Heinrich von Treitschke who sought to legitimate German

occupation of former French territory on that basis. Treitschke's argument coopted elements of

the organic tradition built upon Johann Gottfried von Herder's definition of nations as

historically continuous and autonomous ethnic, linguistic and cultural communities. But while

Herder's defense of cultural pluralism and relativism did not preclude his own cosmopolitan,

humanitarian and pacifist Enlightenment values, later writers adopted a more chauvinistic tone.[15]

In particular, Johann Gottlieb Fichte's nationalistic and antisemitic *Addresses to the German*

Nation (1807-8), written and delivered under the pall of French occupation, denigrated "neo-

Latin" European countries that had inherited the dead language and corrupt culture of Rome.

Fichte extolled German language and culture for reflecting the "living spirit" of a people and

wrote that Germans alone, as *the* original Teutonic people described by the Roman historian

Tacitus in 98 CE, "had retained all the virtues of which their country had formerly been the

[14]*Qu'est-ce qu'une nation?*, originally delivered on 11 March 1882 at the Sorbonne, also appeared in *Discours et Conferences* (Paris: Calman-Lévy, 1887), 277-310, excerpted in Kohn, *Nationalism: Meaning and History*, 136-138. See also Smith, *Nationalism*, 35-38.

[15]Isaiah Berlin, *Vico and Herder: Two Studies in the History of Ideas* (New York: Viking, 1976), 156-58, refused to label Herder a revolutionary-turned-reactionary patriot/romantic irrationalist according to a commonly perceived German response to the Jacobin Terror and Napoleonic wars. Berlin asked ironically, "Was not this the path pursued by Fichte (above all Fichte), Görres, Novalis and the Schlegels, Schleiermacher and Tieck, Gentz and Schelling, and to some degree even by the great libertarian Schiller?"

home—loyalty, uprightness, honour, and simplicity."[16] In Fichte's opinion a true German looked

beyond appearances to the essence of being, believed in "the eternal progress of our race" and

would fight to the death not for constitution or laws but for love of the fatherland and "the

devouring flame of higher patriotism."[17]

Although Fichte certainly drew from Herder his antipathy for dead and distant cultures,

and probably his contempt for Jews as an alien and parasitic race, and though he seconded

Herder's disgust at the imitation of French culture in Germany, Fichte's nationalism marked a

clear departure from Enlightenment political ideals and what Isaiah Berlin called Herder's own

"peculiar brand of universalism."[18] While Herder criticized the ranking of cultures according to a

single universal standard as an abuse linked to political elitism and the suppression of organic

cultural development, he never abandoned Enlightenment optimism about progress toward

overarching humanitarian values.[19] Fichte, on the other hand, politicized organicism and, in his

---

[16]*Addresses to the German Nation*, trans. Reginald Foy Jones, and George Henry Turnbull based on Vogt's edition of Fichte's *Reden an die deutsche Nation* in the Bibliothek pädagogischer klassiker, Langensalza, 1896 (Chicago; London: Open Court, 1922), 104, 63-71. Available online at http://books.google.com/books/about/Addresses_to_the_German_nation .html?id=SOtdAAAAIAAJ.

[17]Ibid., 111-12, 125, 141.

[18]*Vico and Herder*, 157, 178, 182. Berlin tended to dismiss Herder's Eurocentric racism as typical of his age rather than a contradiction to his general humanism, but Herder's ideal of humanity and progress, as Cedric Dover had earlier argued, tended to disparage non-European beliefs. Herder's conception of environmental adaptation specifically disadvantaged Africans and Jews with the respective assumptions of a primitive homeland or none at all. See "The Racial Philosophy of Johann Herder," *The British Journal of Sociology* 3, no. 2 (June, 1952): 124-133.

[19]Ibid., 162-64, 181. See also, Frederick C. Beiser, *Enlightenment, Revolution, and Romanticism: The Genesis of Modern German Political Thought, 1790-1800* (Cambridge, MA: Harvard University Press, 1992), 203-4.

rejection of perfectibility and a hypothetical golden age, sought to turn Enlightenment

universalism on its head by claiming for Germans alone the true path toward "becoming."[20] For

Berlin, this shift marked the dramatic contrast between a benign Counter-Enlightenment that

envisioned cultural pluralism within the framework of a basic universal morality and a far more

subjectivist and relativist Romanticism that postulated self-created moral values and the

reforming of nature and society through individual and collective will. Roger Hausheer, referring

to Berlin's work on the roots of Romanticism and the central role of Fichte in this transition,

wrote "his [Fichte's] voluntarist philosophy of the absolute ego that creates literally everything

inaugurated an epoch," and "Fichte's image of man as a demiurge inspired Carlyle and Nietzsche

and had a fateful impact on the ideologies of Fascism and National Socialism."[21] Hausheer

credited Berlin not only for differentiating Herder's Counter-Enlightenment from later Romantic

reaction but also for recognizing Herder's prescient conception of the individual's need for self-

identification and expression within a historical community.[22] From this perspective, the

Romantic revolt exalted Herder's emphasis on "belonging" into a politicized conception of

---

[20]Fichte, *Addresses*, 85-86, 118-19.

[21]"Enlightening the Enlightenment," in Joseph Mali and Robert Wokler, eds., "Isaiah Berlin's Counter-Enlightenment," *Transactions of the American Philosophical Society* 93, no. 5 (2003): 42-43, 44. Hausheer refers to two works: Isaiah Berlin and Henry Hardy, *The Roots of Romanticism: The A. W. Mellon Lectures in the Fine Arts, the National Gallery of Art, Washington, DC* (Princeton, NJ: Princeton University Press; [London]: Chatto & Windus, 1999) and Berlin, *Two Concepts of Liberty: An Inaugural Lecture Delivered before the University of Oxford on 31 October 1958* (Oxford: Clarendon Press, 1958). Voluntarism in philosophy, because rooted in the organic tradition, does not imply individual autonomy and should not be confused with voluntarist nationalism.

[22]"Enlightening the Enlightenment," 45-46. The disruption of community through imperial conquest and rapid technological change has triggered, in Hausheer's words, "those pathological convulsions of national self-awareness that now scar the entire globe."

national character in reaction to centuries of French domination culminating in the Napoleonic Wars and invasion of German territory.

The significance of Berlin's Enlightenment/Counter-Enlightenment dialectic for understanding modern nationalism and national identity arises from efforts to gain perspective on the relative forces of universal reason and cultural tradition. The three major figures in Berlin's schema—Giambattista Vico, Johann Georg Hamann and Herder—countered (or complemented) Enlightenment monism and what they considered reductionist social theory based on natural law with a more holistic and empirical acknowledgment of cultural pluralism.[23] In contrast to a mechanistic view of human reason gradually emerging triumphant through trial and error from the tumult of instinct and passions, labeled "springs of human action" by Scottish philosopher David Hume, Vico contended that mythic traditions and customs of "principled" behavior governed both reason and instinct in ways discernable through a "common mental language" underlying cultural diversity.[24] Vico and Herder, pioneers of anthropological historicism, devised methodologies analogous to Newtonian mechanics yet appropriate to their relativist orientation: Vico in his intuitive search for "principles of humanity" and Herder in his evaluation of cultures through their own criteria. Herder's Counter-Enlightenment critique must be distinguished from anti-Enlightenment concerns as much as from the Romantic movement. His protest against the "tyranny of reason" and the "brutally efficient state" really comprised part of

---

[23]Joseph Mali, "Berlin, Vico, and the Principles of Humanity," in Mali and Wokler, 62, 65.

[24]Ibid., 65-66. Mali quotes from Hume's *An Enquiry Concerning Human Understanding*, ed. L. A. Selby Bigge (Oxford: Oxford University Press, 1902), 84., and Vico's *The New Science*, tr. M. H. Fisch and T. G. Bergin, (Ithaca, NY: Cornell University Press, 1968), par. 161-2.

the Enlightenment itself and cannot be classed with anti-rational polemics for established religion

or divine-right monarchy.[25] Frederick Beiser writes that Herder continually leaned toward an all-

embracing humanitarian philosophy in his attempts to reconcile the cross-currents of *Aufklärung*

and *Sturm und Drang*, respectively represented by his two mentors, Kant and Hamann.[26] He

adopted Hamann's thesis on the irreducibility of life as a corrective against excessive

generalization or mechanistic abstraction, but essentially accepted Kant's naturalism and the

rational principle in explaining laws governing the universe.[27]

Herder's conditional cultural relativism becomes important for nationalism and national

identity through the temporal/spatial paradox that arises in his separation of cultural nation from

political state. Herder resolved for himself the inherent discrepancy between cultural autonomy

and a desired evolution toward humanistic political goals with the idea of relative progress, and

his populism and pluralism remained essentially democratic and egalitarian.[28] But because

Herder conceived of nationalism as purely cultural within the framework of Enlightenment

---

[25]See Darrin M. McMahon, "The RealCounter-Enlightenment: The Case of France," in Mali and Wokler, 97-98, 108. Mark Lilla advances the idea that reaction and critique have mingled in an "eternal Counter-Enlightenment" from Socrates to Thomas Aquinas and Immanuel Kant, revolving around the relation of reason to morality, the sacred and political authority. See "What Is Counter-Enlightenment?" Mali and Wokler, 11.

[26]Beiser, 191-94.

[27]Ibid., 193, 196. As an empiricist, Herder rejected Kant's categorization of *a priori* transcendent human faculties (i.g., reason, will, morality) distinct from natural instincts and the struggle for survival. See also Berlin, 164, 174.

[28]See Beiser, 208-9, on Herder's attempted resolution of the relativist/humanist paradox. Beiser, 211-15, outlines a strain of anarcho-socialism in Herder's insistence that a government's duty to educate should in no way impinge upon unfettered individual self-development within a locality or culture.

humanism, he did not fully consider the potentially radical implications of incommensurable culture and ethical relativism in the case of aggressive political nationalism or in troubled relations between states.[29] Of course, political state and cultural nation have not stayed separate in the real world, at least since the rise of the modern state with nationalism as a surrogate religion. Nevertheless, Herder did vigorously condemn three great myths, later sins, of political nationalism: the notion of cultural superiority or a dominant model; the escapist vogue of historical myth, such as those entertained in the supposed ancient heritage of French classicism or the pedigree of German purity and heroism against Rome; and lastly, any uniformitarian idea of progress.[30]

While the Enlightenment/Counter-Enlightenment dialectic remained unresolved with the onset of nationalism, the civic/organic dichotomy has left its imprint in nationality laws founded respectively on *jus soli* (right of soil), emphasizing place of birth, and *jus sanguinus* (right of blood), based on parental citizenship by descent. During the nineteenth and twentieth centuries the former became a hallmark of French citizenship, made even more inclusive with the addition of *jus sanguinus*; the latter became the sole determinant of a more exclusionary German citizenship at birth. Rogers Brubaker attributed this divergence to "particular cultural idioms" expressed through state policy within specific historical and institutional contexts.[31] Brubaker argued that existing nationality laws remained unchanged, even amidst what became virtually

---

[29]Berlin, 184-5, 209-11.

[30]Ibid., 186-90.

[31]*Citizenship and Nationhood in France and Germany* (Cambridge, MA; London: Harvard University Press, 1992), 15-16.

identical patterns of immigration, because they conformed with deeply ingrained traditions of

"elite national self-understanding." Over the long term, discounting the xenophobic phase of the

Jacobin revolution, the French adhered to a republican tradition of inclusion in contrast to the

German self-representation of cultural homogeneity essentially closed to multicultural

citizenship—the distinction between a French *Staatsnation* and a German *Kulturnation* observed

by German historian Friedrich Meinecke as early as 1908.[32] Subsequent challenges to Brubaker's

thesis derive from the difficulty in differentiating a politics of identity from a politics of interest

behind the veil of citizenship laws, yet the historical continuity of French and German

naturalization policies does suggest a division between political and cultural perspectives on

national identity.[33] The bipolarity between complete assimilation and exclusion might best be

seen as a continuum that requires varying degrees of conformity to a political or cultural ideal, a

view that makes Hans Kohn's "two kinds" of national identity a singular sociological

phenomenon with organic/voluntarist or ethnic/civic variations.[34] These dualities in fact frame

---

[32]Ibid., 45-46, 182-87. Heike Hagedorn recalls Meinecke's description in his reassessment of Brubaker following recent changes to the 1913 Prussian citizenship law that since 2000 have made German nationality laws barely distinguishable from French. See "Republicanism and the Politics of Citizenship in Germany and France: Convergence or Divergence?" *German Policy Studies/Politikfeldanalyse* 1, no. 3 (2001): 243-45, http://www .spaef.com/file.php?id=833.

[33]See Annemarie Sammartino, "After Brubaker: Citizenship in Modern Germany, 1848 to Today," *German History* 27, no. 4 (2009): 583-99, a survey of recent work by Andreas Fahrmeir, Dieter Gosewinkel, Joyce Marie Mushaben, Eli Nathans, Oliver Trevisiol. See esp. 585-89, on the questionable correlation between parental citizenship and ethnic background, the patchwork quality of immigration laws, the primacy of residency in many localities and the fact that either patriarchal privilege in claiming illegitimate children or willingness to serve in the military could trump ethnic affiliation.

[34]Smith, *Nationalism*, 40-42, remarks that the situation of Jews within the early French Republic, where individual rights trumped ethno-religious practices, presaged more recent

partisan differences *within* nations which can become transformed into stereotyped differences *between* nations.

Recent Historiography on National Identity

Perspectives on national identity have shifted considerably since the 1940s. Raymond Grew, surveying the long historiography of national identity in 1986, specifically praised studies of nationalism by Carlton Hayes, Hans Kohn and their followers as analytical departures from national character questionnaires and the self-mythologizing national histories of preceding generations. He also credited later comparative studies for conceiving the formation of national identity as part of a universal historical process that necessarily depends upon a territorial state, or the longing for one, and that requires an evaluation of national identity in terms of international relations as well as internal politics.[35] The comparative approach, in Grew's view, entailed consideration of both self-consciously propagandistic identity constructions and less conscious, event-driven formulations of national identity. By the mid-1980s historians of the modernist school and their critics had established, according to Grew, the following key points: the dual impetus driving national identity in the merger of individual motivations to reap the political and economic rewards of citizenship with the top-down interests of the state in

problems with multiculturalism, such as the ban on Islamic face veils.

[35]In addition to Kohn, some of the many milestone works mentioned by Grew include: Carlton J. H. Hayes, *Essays on Nationalism* (New York: Macmillan, 1926; idem, *The Historical Evolution of Modern Nationalism* (New York: Macmillan, 1948); Sir Earnest Barker, *National Character and the Factors in its Formation* (London: Harper, 1927); Perry Anderson, *Lineages of the Absolute State* (London: NLB, 1974); Charles Tilly, ed. *The Formation of National States in Western Europe* (Princeton: Princeton University Press, 1975). See Grew, "The Construction of National Identity," in Peter Boerner, *Concepts of National Identity: An Interdisciplinary Dialogue*, Interdisziplinäre Betrachtungen Zur Frage Der Nationalen Identität 1 (Baden-Baden: Nomos, 1986), 31-43.

cultivating citizens and patriots; the easy association of national identity with political ideologies and motives, authoritarian or libertarian; and the crucial role of media and cultural venues, from academic literature and opera houses to daily newspapers and music halls, in shaping national identity.[36] Grew saw the need for more work on the modern state's claim to neutrality as an incentive to patriotism and on the interfaces between "official" histories and popular culture, particularly the appeal and utility of national stereotypes in defining and shaping acceptable codes of thought and behavior. Grew suggested a pre-modern source for national stereotypes in the differentiation and characterization of European aristocracies through an early literary genre that provided a template for the categorization of modern nation-states and whole populations.

Grew's interest in national stereotypes found support in Orest Ranum's emphasis on the vital importance of counter-identities in shaping early modern national identity, notably in the context of moral, aesthetic and historical comparisons that denied to the other any claim to divine favor, diplomatic trustworthiness, virtuous habits or physical attractiveness.[37] Ranum laid out some pre-Enlightenment commonplaces that, in their accentuation of aesthetic, moral and political difference, closely resemble modern tropes of national identity and foreign otherness. He found a parallel with modern ruralism in much older encomiums on the physical beauty and divine providence bestowed on the *patria*, and he recognized precursors of modern national

---

[36]Ibid. Works cited by Grew, in addition to those already mentioned here, include: Benedict Anderson, *Imagined Communities* (London: Verso and NLB, 1983); E. H. Carr, *Nationalism and After* (New York: Macmillan, 1945); Elie Kedourie, *Nationalism* (London: Hutchinson, 1962); Hugh Seton-Watson, *Nations and States: An Inquiry into the Origins of Nations and the Politics of Nationalism* (Boulder, CO: Westview, 1977).

[37]"Counter-Identities of Western European Nations in the Early-Modern Period: Definitions and Points of Departure," in Boerner, *Concepts of National Identity*, 63-78.

stereotypes in sixteenth and seventeenth-century binary images that contrasted, for example, Italian treachery with English openness, or French lasciviousness with English modesty and chastity. Ranum also noted a political motive in the much-discussed poverty of the French peasant in contrast with his well-fed and better-dressed English counterpart, a view that would persist beyond the eighteenth century as an argument for superior British government and property laws in advancing liberty and prosperity. According to Ranum, the polemic utility of this British starving peasant image, the French "beast," appears in its selective application to France but not Ireland, and the fact that French writers who recognized the same deficiencies in French peasant life blamed seigneurialism, poor management or soil quality rather than monarchical style or government per se.[38] Ranum warned that general tropes, ranging from English assumptions of French cowardice to German beer-drinking or any sort of blanket scapegoating, offer little explanatory value outside of a particular historical context. He nevertheless faulted earlier studies of nationalism for not taking into account the inseparability of counter-identities from national self-definition, whether in the form of a binary opposition or drawn from pre-existing theories such as those contrasting southern European promiscuity with northern chastity or eastern despotism with western humanism.

More recent studies have further challenged the modernist position by placing the construction of national identities into medieval or ancient times. Benedict Anderson's dating of imagined national communities from the inception of mass-distribution print media has led some

---

[38]By the same token, the seventeenth-century French perception of Greek backwardness and "enslavement" under Ottoman rule did not serve as a counter-identity because of sympathies reflecting belief in an ancient Greek golden age.

to criticize an overemphasis on the homogeneity of medieval culture in Europe.[39] If the self-

differentiation of Frankish crusaders from Muslims and oriental Christians in Holy Land

settlements around 1099 does not in itself refute the idea of a monolithic European Christendom,

the characterizations of different European populations by traveling writers does indicate at least

the encouragement of perceived collective national difference. For example, Eustache

Deschamps (1346-1406), an official in the administrations of Charles V and VI of France,

commented on the slovenliness of the Germans and the infidelity of the English, whom he

continually lambasted in his satirical poems.[40] Monarchical continuity and genealogy also

apparently stood as precursors to national identity for loyal factions and people employed in

government service during the middle ages.[41] Evidence for the differentiation of cultural

identities in medieval Britain can be found in Jeffrey Jerome Cohen's treatment of Asser's *Life of

King Alfred* (893) as not only a foundational text for the consolidation of West Saxon hegemony

but also, through the Welsh monk's use of Latin and bilingual references to place names, an

entrenchment of cultural diversity within Britain itself.[42] Geoffrey of Monmouth's *History of the

Kings of Britain* (c. 1138) directly challenged English superiority and the renown of Anglo-

Saxon lineage by propagating the Arthurian myth and central image of a magnificent British (i.e.,

---

[39]Simon Forde, Lesley Johnson, and Alan V. Murray, *Concepts of National Identity in the Middle Ages* (Leeds: Leeds Studies in English, University of Leeds, 1995), 3, refer to Anderson's *Imagined Communities: Reflections on the Origin and Spread of Nationalism*, rev. ed. (New York: Verso, 1983, 1991).

[40]Ibid., 27, 61, 177.

[41]Ibid., 133.

[42]*Cultural Diversity in the British Middle Ages: Archipelago, Island, England* (Basingstoke: Palgrave Macmillan, 2008), 65-69.

Welsh) imperium, one that quickly became anglicized.[43]   Rodney Hilton has also argued that

before the spread of print and popular theater English chauvinism and "consciousness of a

national identity, in so far as it existed, almost certainly arose from the recognition of a

potentially hostile 'other'" during Anglo-Scottish border wars and aristocratic wars in France

during the fourteenth and fifteenth centuries.[44]

Historians have even found ancient precursors of modern national identity in the

association of cultural or ethnic identities with political states. Patrick Geary has placed the

origins of European ethnonationalist politics in late antiquity, when heterogenous populations

coalesced around successful leaders and established territorial kingdoms during the final

dissolution of the Roman Empire. Autonomous kingdoms in turn spawned regional identities,

but certainly not the homogeneously ethnic national groups claimed by nineteenth-century

historians and present day nationalists.[45] Taking a cue from Hans Kohn on the cultural

foundations of nationhood, Anthony D. Smith argues that forms of national community preceded

modern nations and nationalism by more than a millennium.[46] In Smith's long view the three

forms of national identity—hierarchical, covenantal and republican—have respective ancient

---

[43]Ibid., 80-81.

[44]"Were the English English?" in Raphael Samuel, *Patriotism: The Making and Unmaking of British National Identity*, 3 vols., History Workshop Series (London: Routledge, 1989) 1:41-43.

[45]*The Myth of Nations: The Medieval Origins of Europe* (Princeton, NJ; Oxford: Princeton University Press, 2002), 173-74. Geary's history of European ethnogenesis offers a corrective to modern essentialist views of ethnic national origins (pp. 1-7).

[46]*The Cultural Foundations of Nations: Hierarchy, Covenant and Republic* (Malden, MA: Blackwell, 2008).

precedents in the Near Eastern empires of Persia and Egypt, in Israel, and in Greece and

republican Rome.[47] According to Smith, the crucial break from hierarchical conceptions of

"nations" in Europe, meaning territorial kingdoms ruled by aristocratic elites, came during the

Reformation with the broadening base of "national" sentiment linked to the idea of a covenantal

mission in Protestant countries which, in turn, allowed the introduction of republican ideals.[48]

Smith observes these forms persisting and coexisting in differing conceptions of national

identity. In France, for example, the radical republican ideal imbibed covenantal elements in

oath-taking and a state religion, and accommodated a conservative, monarchical, heroic ideal in

the Napoleonic, deGaullist tradition. United States history has also recorded contrasting

covenantal and republican founding ideologies—pilgrims versus the "classical" founding

fathers—as well as legacy of racial hierarchy from the institution of slavery. Smith's theory also

helps explain the endurance of the British monarchy within a parliamentary democracy, and the

influential trope of New Jerusalem in British political history from the Puritan Revolution

through the post-World War II welfare state.[49]

Not only has national identity been loosened from its modernist moorings in recent

studies, social and psychological aspects of the interface between national identity and both

---

[47]Ibid., 55, 58, 65.

[48]Ibid., 104, 117, 133. Smith leaves the titular republic of Venice out of the equation, although by the time the Papal Inquisition had began to challenge Venice's reputed religious tolerance in the 1540s the ruling Venetian oligarchy had already discarded all but the veil of republicanism and was proceeding to manage and modulate the papal war on heresy. See John Jeffries Martin, *Venice's Hidden Enemies: Italian Heretics in a Renaissance City* (Baltimore, MD: John Hopkins University Press, 1993).

[49]Smith, *Cultural Foundations*, 137, 151, 166-70.

domestic and international politics have been explored. William Bloom referred to Abraham

Maslow's hierarchy of needs theory—a five-tier pyramid rising from basic physiological needs,

to security, love, self-esteem and self-actualization—in order to illustrate the limits of coercion in

the reciprocal relationship between leaders and led in constructing national identity. In short,

citizen loyalty depends upon the perception of state legitimacy.[50] Bloom postulated a "national

identity dynamic" that rallies public opinion in favor of foreign policies that either address

perceived threats to, or somehow enhance, national identity. Domestic political competitions

and, more explicitly, foreign policy decisions hinge on which candidate or party can tap public

concerns about national security and/or national prestige.[51] The "national interest," from

Bloom's perspective, too easily becomes a rationalization vulnerable to political manipulation

and "has no conceptual use as a tool for ranking foreign policy priorities."[52] Even worse,

national identity harbors an atavistic warrior culture mentality of not showing weakness to the

enemy and therefore impedes the "'sacred' communication and ritual of diplomats" that would

otherwise allow for a realignment of positions without loss of prestige.[53] Bloom apparently sees

the national identity dynamic as a double-edged sword that can be appropriated for propaganda

---

[50]*Personal Identity, National Identity and International Relations* (Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 1990), 16, 23, 55-56, 64.

[51]Ibid., 79-81.

[52]Ibid., 84.

[53]Ibid., 154. While Bloom distanced himself from the "ideal" of secret or insular diplomacy, even if it were possible, and rightly observed the dangerous and obstructionist potential of a politicized foreign policy, his contention that "successful" nation-building cultivates an attitude of "my country right or wrong" seems disturbingly Machiavellian (pp. 58, 157).

purposes by governments, in order to deflect internal dissension, but that can also wound the

governing party if policy fails to win public approbation. Although Bloom fails to back up his

highly theoretical arguments with historical examples, he makes the salient point for this study

that diplomatic antagonism and conflict stem not from cultural difference alone—witness the

post-1945 shift in German and Russian alliances vis a vis the western powers—but from images

of the other as either threatening or not self-enhancing through affiliation, except in a negative

sense.[54] As Ranum has shown, the starving French peasant stereotype garnered support for an

anti-French policy in eighteenth-century Britain through an assumption of political superiority

that obscured any moral sympathies for a people under despotic rule—and this amidst much

aristocratic admiration for French culture. The French image would not soften in British media

until France's defeat by Prussia in 1871 and, despite ongoing Anglo-French colonial rivalries and

perceptions of cultural difference, newly united imperial Germany would become the main

continental military threat and binary opposite in British eyes.

Recent works on national identity tend to emphasize either cultural or structural (political,

economic, social) foundations, a division which reflects the underlying debate over pre-modern

or modern origins but which often reinforces the inseparability of the two approaches. Ernest

Gellner, a modernist who sees the national principle arising essentially as the *modus operandi* of

modern social conditions stemming from industrialization, nevertheless agrees with Anthony D.

Smith on the instrumentality of unified, pre-modern high cultures in the formation of national

identity.[55] Like Smith, Gellner looks to the Renaissance and Reformation as a crucial era for the

---

[54]Ibid., 152-53.

[55]*Nationalism* (Washington Square, NY: New York University Press, 1997), 29-30.

marriage of state and culture in Western Europe, particularly in the territorially unified dynastic states centered in Lisbon, Madrid, Paris and London. According to Gellner, these politically and culturally unified western states naturally entered the "Age of Nationalism" when it arrived in the early nineteenth century, whereas the "brides" of Italian and German cultural unity had to await their belated political "grooms," Piedmont and Prussia, for national unification in a later "Age of Irredentism." Gellner's schema distinguishes these particular natural and even necessary national developments from abortive and "nasty" expressions of twentieth-century ethnonationalism, among which he includes the failed post-World War I Eastern European states lacking both cultural and political unity, Nazi and Soviet totalitarianism and post-Cold War outbreaks of ethnic cleansing within the former Yugoslavia.[56]

But if Gellner and Smith agree that the Protestant Reformation prepared the ground for nationalism through increased literacy and consolidated vernacular high cultures, Gellner argues that the 1815 Vienna Settlement constituted the swan song of hierarchical agrarian loyalties as well as dynastic territorial and institutional controls. For Gellner, post-Enlightenment nationalism and national identity coincided with the rise of differentiated but internally homogenous cultural "parks," distributed geographically and temporally across Europe in synch with the industrial revolution. Technical innovation necessitated meritocracy which in turn eroded traditional legal and social status differences.[57] Unlike Smith, Gellner does not trace cultural continuities from pre- and post-Reformation times into the modern era as proof of an

---

[56]Ibid., 50-58. Gellner hopes that a final "stage" of nationalism, "The Attenuation of National Feeling," will arrive within an increasingly globalized world and convergent European Union.

[57]Ibid., 34-35. See also 23, 26-28.

evolutionary cognizance of national identity. In Gellner's view nations and national identities

appeared as the "political shadows" of their respective national cultures during the Romantic

period and have since reflected cultural currents, Nietzsche having articulated the Social

Darwinist ideology of ruthless national competition.[58] In sum, Gellner agrees with Smith on the

cultural foundation of nations, but he discounts proto-national religious identities and deems

truly national cultures only those that sprang from structural changes accompanying the

development of modern states and economies.[59]

Gellner's concentration on structural instrumentalities, and not on the psychological

dimension of what he considers the important yet wholly fabricated content of nationalist

ideology, has prompted some to look closer at social and cultural mentalities in the construction

of national identity.[60] Seeing Gellner's reductionist linkage of nationalism to industrialization as

too one-sided, Ross Poole argues the importance of pre-industrial capitalism and commercial

markets in opening up a "public sphere" for rational discourse and an expanded idea of

citizenship through print media and coffee shops. While not differing too radically from Gellner

in his assessment of external factors driving national identity, Poole accepts the possibility of

pre-modern national identity by tying it specifically to membership in and allegiance to a political

community as well as to exclusion of and reaction to an alien other.[61] Further exploring the

---

[58]Ibid., 69-70.

[59]Ibid., 77.

[60]Gellner credits Elie Kedourie's *Nationalism* (Oxford: Blackwell, 1960) for revealing to him the artificiality of nationalism, a view which Gellner endorses only insofar as nationalism "sees itself" but not how it "really is." See Gellner, 7-12.

[61]*Nation and Identity* (London: Routledge, 1999), 22, 27, 32-34. Poole offers an

inseparability of personal and social identity, Poole looks to Thomas Hobbes and John Locke as early modern pioneers in identity theory, philosophers who considered a secular and monistic personal identity within political and moral contexts. Locke, in particular, and Immanuel Kant a century later, connected personal identity with the self-conscious, rational appropriation of moral and legal responsibility for one's actions.[62] While both Hobbes and Locke conceived the importance of reason for apprehending natural rights and a social contract, Locke's call for greater constitutionalism and autonomy based on a rational human capacity for self-improvement controverted Hobbes's defense of an authoritarian state as necessary for governing instinctually brutal human interactions.[63] Underlying their diametrically opposed political perspectives, the disagreement between Hobbes and Locke over what drives human identity and action frames the modern Nature versus Nurture debate. The Hobbesian mechanistic conception of personal liberty, constrained by natural physical force and moral law, met its counterpart in Lockean egalitarianism and confidence in the rational shaping of the human mind as a *tabula rasa* or blank slate.[64] Besides continuities between these early theories of mind and modern

expansive interpretation of Jürgen Habermas's *The Structural Transformation of the Public Sphere: An Inquiry into a Category of Bourgeois Society*, translated by Thomas Burger (Cambridge, MA: MIT Press, 1989; German original, 1962).

[62]Poole, *National Identity*, 47, 50-51. See also pp. 12, 66 and 71 on the inseparability of "I" and "We," and parallels between personal guilt and collective shame, or personal pride and collective identity.

[63]These political positions appeared in Hobbes's *Leviathan or The Matter, Forme and Power of a Common Wealth Ecclesiasticall and Civil* (1651) and the second part of Locke's *Two Treatises of Government* (1689), the main tenets of which Locke had discussed with contemporaries since the 1670s.

[64]Quentin Skinner, *Visions of politics*, vol. 3, *Hobbes and civil science* [electronic resource] (Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 2002), 14-15, 20-21. Skinner considers

investigations into the psychological synthesis of instinct and reason in self-definition, Poole

recalls Clifford Geertz's argument for primordial symbolic adaptation with the observation that

language and cultural symbols "provide an inescapable structure of experience."[65] From this

vantage point, cultural and structural arguments for the formation of national identity find

common ground in the mother of all structures, the human brain. The very fact that Gellner and

Poole agree on the likely future demise of nationalism indicates at least some tacit agreement on

the adaptability of human psychology to an increasingly interconnected world.

National Identity and the Brain

Recognition of the sociological nature of national identity and nationalism, with its

manifold boundaries of language, religion, race and national character, begs the question of

psychological motivation. The idea that an instinct for self-preservation might inspire national

identity arises quite logically from the fact that war and revolution, as well as struggles for or

against empire, have figured prominently in the formation of national consciousness—at least in

official memory. In his famous book on the origins of nationalism, Benedict Anderson referred

to cenotaphs and tombs of Unknown Soldiers as ubiquitous and "ghostly" symbols of modern

---

Hobbes's *Leviathan* motivated by a desire to legitimize allegiance to the regicide Commonwealth
government. For Hobbes, the ruled owed no allegiance to a ruler who failed to protect and
preserve. See also Perez Zagorin, "Hobbes on our Mind" *Journal of the History of Ideas* 51, No.
2 (Apr.-Jun., 1990): 331-32, and Kohn, *Idea of Nationalism*, 181-82. Locke's exploration of the
tabula rasa idea appeared in *Essay Concerning Human Understanding* (1690).

[65]Poole, 69. Locke's conception of personhood, the capacity to enter into binding
contracts and commitments as a rational and moral agent, remains the standard definition for
questions concerning ethics and neuroscience. See Marya Schechtman, "Getting Our Stories
Straight: Self-narrative and Personal Identity," and Carol Rovane, "Personal Identity and
Choice," in Debra J. H. Mathews, Hilary Bok, and Peter V. Rabins, eds. *Personal Identity and
Fractured Selves: Perspectives from Philosophy, Ethics, and Neuroscience* (Baltimore: Johns
Hopkins University Press, 2009), 68, 95.

nationhood.[66] Of course, instinct alone could never explain the incorporation of national

traditions, images and symbols into a concept of self, nor could it explain the personal choice to

either to abet or resist a totalitarian regime. Self-justification, or preservation of "self" in the

abstract, better describes the psychology driving both national identity and nationalism. More

relevant to the question of motivation, Anderson outlined an essential human propensity for

constructing collective identities beyond the immediate influence of family and locality. This

human constant underpinned the shift from identification with pre-modern universal religions,

sacred languages and consecrated monarchies toward identification with "territorialized" faiths,

vernacular cultures and nationally legitimated governments.[67] Cultural relativism and national

identity, according to Anderson's thesis, merely represented a newer phase of imagined

community developed within the modern paradigm of competing nation-states.

The combination of non-rational impulse and rational adaptation that seem to mark

collective identification on a panoramic scale corresponds with social categorization on an

individual level. Jan E. Stets and Peter J. Burke have stressed the twofold process of group

identification and individual role within a group, and they hypothesize a combination of

subconscious self-categorization (what one is) with conscious self-verification (what one does)

formulated "in terms of meanings imparted by a structured society."[68] This same interface

between "instinct" and rationality in social identity theory has found confirmation in

---

[66]*Imagined Communities*, 9-12.

[67]Ibid., 16-22.

[68]"Identity Theory and Social Identity Theory," *Social Psychology Quarterly* 63, no. 3
(September, 2000): 226.

neuropsychological studies that demonstrate a striking correlation between brain structure and personal identity. Recent studies of brain activity using non-invasive functional magnetic resonance imaging (fMRI) show that human perception of social realities involves an integration of separate functions carried out in the right and left hemispheres of the brain. The self-differentiating, protective, emotional reactions associated with right brain activity appear to undergo mediation by the rationalizing, evaluative, socially adaptive and self-justificatory capacities of left brain regions.[69] The bizarre phenomenon of brain lateralization not only produces clinical abnormalities such as the "Dr. Strangelove" or alien hand syndrome suffered by split-brain patients, it also implies the existence of an internal division, or even conflict, between preconscious impulse and rational judgement which must be reconciled with cultural values in self and group identification.[70] Other recent studies have confirmed a similar structural correlation involved in cognitive dissonance and attitude change.[71] Most recently, David

---

[69]Marek Cielecki, "A Neurocognitive Model of the Self," chap. 3 in Tomasz Maruszewski, Małgorzata Fajkowska, and Michael W. Eysenck, *Personality from Biological, Cognitive, and Social Perspectives* (Clinton Corners, NY: Werner, 2010), 57-61. The theory parallels Freudian conceptions of a rational ego reconciling the conflict between unconscious drives and cultural traditions—id versus superego—with the corpus callosum acting as a physical bridge between opposing tendencies.

[70]Todd E. Feinberg, *From Axons to Identity: Neurological Explorations of the Nature of the Self* (New York: Norton, 2009), 191-196. Dr. Strangelove, the ex-Nazi doctor played by Peter Sellers in Stanley Kubrick's classic Cold War film of the same name, could not control his Hitler-saluting, self-strangling arm. The comic portrayal essentially mimics the real condition of severe epileptic and stroke patients who have undergone surgery to disconnect right and left hemispheres of the brain, a condition in which the "anarchic" right-brain-controlled left hands of these patients act with a will of their own. Feinberg conceives of the sense of self as largely dependent upon organizational unity within the brain, particularly in nested or recursive neural hierarchies at the most advanced levels of brain structure (pp. 182-185, 189, 198, 209-213).

[71]Vincent van Veen, Marie K. Krug, Jonathan W. Schooler and Cameron S. Carter, "Neural activity predicts attitude change in cognitive dissonance," *Nature Neuroscience* 12, no.

Eagleman has dubbed the brain a "team of rivals" pitting mainly automatic emotional responses against cognitive reason.[72] Unconscious "zombie systems" work to keep the team of rivals integrated seeking structure in meaningless patterns and creating narratives to explain social reality. According to this scenario the mind as a blank slate becomes a mere euphemism and free will gets demoted to a dubious veto power at the end of a chain of unconscious reactions.[73]

Several recent studies in neuropsychology reveal aspects of the bilateral brain highly relevant to group identification and stereotyping. The non-verbal right brain plays a crucial role in self-awareness, particularly in the self-related emotions of pride, guilt and shame, as well as in appreciating humor and inferring the mental states of others. Autism and Arsperger patients lack the right-brain capacity for empathy, deception or deception detection.[74] The right brain has also been designated a "primitive and egocentric hemisphere," indispensable for synthesizing a holistic view of social situations, apprehending an internal representation of others and forming a sense of identity in relation to others.[75] It has been associated with the survival instinct and the capacity to extract connotational and contextual meanings—getting the moral of a story or the

11, (November, 2009): 1469-1474.

[72]*Incognito: The Secret Lives of the Brain* (New York: Pantheon Books, 2011), 109.

[73]Ibid., 83, 137, 139, 166-67. Eagleman writes, however, that the materialist monist paradigm of modern neuroscience does not negate the idea of mind as a sum of parts, nor can it disprove the brain's potential function as a sophisticated receiver of a higher absolute reality. Plato and Descartes live on (pp. 217, 222).

[74]Julian Keenan, Gordon G. Gallup, and Dean Falk, *The Face in the Mirror: The Search for the Origins of Consciousness* (New York: Ecco, 2003), 233, 242-43, 250.

[75]Susan Hart, *Brain, Attachment, Personality: An Introduction to Neuroaffective Development* (London: Karnac, 2008), 239, 242.

punch line of a joke, or even recalling a true memory.[76] The left brain, governing language,

routine cognitive analysis and logical detail, seeks logically coherent, causal explanations

regardless of their correctness and even creates information to fill gaps in ways that conform to

social or cultural expectations.[77] These generally recognized bilateral brain functions involved in

self and group identification seem eminently suited to stereotype creation and elaboration: the

right-brain inference of group identity becomes embellished by left-brain creativity that portrays

the other in a self-justifying way according to accepted social norms. A definable "what"

delimits the ineffable "who." The bilateral model also explains the automatic and "systematic

information-processing biases" that accompany stereotypic expectations in differentiating self

from other, as well as the paradoxical application of rational cognitive means toward non-rational

ends in identity construction.[78] Neuroscience has thus discovered a normative, identity-creating,

self-justifying process within the human psyche that should be taken into account when

discussing national or any type of group identification.

This brief foray into neuropsychology should not be construed as a biological or

reductionist hack at the Gordian Knot of national identity—historians, after all, must examine

specific historical circumstances. Yet the assertion of some psychological predisposition toward

collective identity does offer a corrective to the often misleading search for what Walker Connor

called "tangible" keys to the riddle of nationality, by which he meant markers of national

---

[76]Verna Mildner, *The Cognitive Neuroscience of Human Communication* (New York: Lawrence Erlbaum Associates, 2008), 137, 193, 210, 256.

[77]Hart, *Brain, Attachment, Personality*, 244.

[78]C. Neil Macrae, Charles Stangor, and Miles Hewstone, *Stereotypes and Stereotyping* (New York: Guilford, 1996), 231.

difference or affinity such as religion, language or political ideology. Conner decried the

semantic confusion of "nation" with territorial "state" because it too often glossed over

multi-nationalism and the non-rational, constructed myth of ethnic kinship that he considered

central to nationalism.[79] While Connor's emphasis on kinship myth rings true both for evolving

nationhood and for more recent trends toward devolution in the case of Great Britain, a question

remains whether constructed ethnicity represents just the most integral "tangible" component of a

national identity driven by deeper psychological processes. National identity supports one

important, intrinsically political, aspect or layer of group identification that coexists with a

kaleidoscopic shifting of regional, local, linguistic, class, gender, occupational, friendship and

family identities. Whether increased globalization and the expansion of the European Union

diminish European nationality in favor of opportunistic regionalism remains to be seen.

The Illusion of National Character

Even though the use of stereotypes dates from antiquity, nineteenth-century notions of

national character, introduced through the romantic era historicism of Herder and later exploited

by social Darwinists and racial theorists, invested national stereotypes with a new historical and

pseudo-scientific significance. Only since the mid-twentieth century have scholars routinely

rejected as invidious reductionism the belief in some inherent racial or ethnic component of

personality, yet assumptions about cultural or collective identity have haunted more recent

work.[80] French anthropologist Louis Dumont, referring to cultures as "living beings," argued in

---

[79]*Ethnonationalism: The Quest for Understanding* (Princeton, NJ: Princeton University Press, 1994), 40-41, 104.

[80]Maurice J. Farber, "The Problem of National Character: A Methodological Analysis," *Journal of Psychology* 30 (October 1950): 307-16, recognized the impossibility of rationalizing

1986 that "national variants" in religion and philosophy, arising from and refining a sense of

collective identity, led to Germany's divergence from Western Enlightenment ideals. While he

shunned direct stereotyping, Dumont posed generalizations based on presumed cultural traits,

such as the German's "quasi-proverbial proclivity to obey."[81] Historians have also proven

vulnerable to type-casting and sweeping generalizations based on national character. The

statement, for example, concerning World War I that "the very virtue of the German people, as

the servants of their rulers' ambitions, made the danger of permanent slavery for Europe

extreme" not only glosses over the complexities of pre-war German internal politics and ignores

the Social Democratic Party's long-standing opposition to militarism, but also shifts the burden

of war guilt onto the Germans' ethnic predispositions, as if they could not help themselves.[82]

the irrational concept of national character. He pointed to problems that arise both in
overlooking distinctions between social groups and in confusing nationality with psychological
or other attributes. Only six years earlier, Otto Klineberg in "A Science of National Character,"
Journal of Social Psychology 19 (February 1944): 147-62, had stressed the importance of
national character in devising propaganda for psychological warfare and conducting military
operations, even though he had also looked askance at some of the wartime "psychoanalysis" of
Nazi Germany and theories that posited a plausible reality or "kernel of truth" behind every
stereotype.

[81]"Are Cultures Living Beings? German Identity in Interaction," *Man*, n.s., 21
(December 1986): 589-90. Dumont described Germany's ideological "acculturation to
modernity" as the manifestation of a duality between individual and collective identity
(individualism versus holism), the former evident in Luther's teachings, Pietism and the concept
of *Bildung,* the latter in pan-Germanism and the idea of universal sovereignty, which underlay
both Marxist class and Prussian state ideologies. In regard to German identity he wrote,
"Externally the undisturbed permanence of holism (*accompanied by a strong bent to
subordination*) and, internally, the formative influence of Luther (strengthening Christian
individualism but confining it within the person) are two fundamental features that go far to
make understandable the interplay of German culture with its environment and history." (Italics
added.)

[82]George Macaulay Trevelyan, *British History in the Nineteenth Century and After: 1782-
1919* (New York: Harper & Row, 1966), 468. See also Gay, *Freud for Historians*, 134, who

Social psychologists since the 1960s have concentrated on the need to discern genuine cultural differences without projecting them onto cultural personae, thus avoiding the "fundamental attribution error" or tendency to attribute individual actions to personality traits regardless of situational factors.[83] This newer perspective finally discarded conventional Aristotelian notions of innate character disposition that had been propagated during Victorian times, particularly in connection with nationality. While socio-psychological studies have since aimed at rational explanations of cultural difference based on sociological or historical data, nearly all nineteenth-century literature on national character either assumed the existence of innate difference or never bothered to distinguish cultural from biological traits. The distinction between cultural identity and ethnicity remained too weak to ward off the irrational appeal of national myths and stereotypes that negated anxiety by bolstering a sense of superiority over outside ethnic groups.[84] Writers generally supported an ethnocentric hierarchical mentality by

criticizes Max Weber's stereotype of the "driven tradesman," the embodiment of the Protestant ethic, thinking only of business and making money. Firchow, *Death of the German Cousin*, 202, also cites incidence of stereotypy in Salvador de Madriaga's *Portrait of Europe* and faults Barbara Tuchman in *The Guns of August* (1962) for referring to a combination of arrogance, rigidity and stupidity as a "natural quality in Germans whose expression so often fails to endear them to others."

[83]Stanley Milgram's Stanford study of obedience to authority, conducted in 1963, wherein a majority of subjects "shocked" their "students" to death in a sham learning experiment, revealed the fallacy of drawing conclusions about character based on experimental results. The fundamental attribution error seemed to stem partly from a strong Western cultural bias toward individualism and partly from a sense of denial among observers that one could act in a manner similar to test subjects in a given situation. L. Ross and R. Nisbett, *The Person and the Situation: Perspectives of Social Psychology* (New York: McGraw-Hill, 1991), 56-58, reexamine the impact of situational factors on Milgram's results.

[84]Howard F. Stein, "Culture and Ethnicity or Group Fantasies: A Psychohistoric Paradigm of Group Identity," in *From Metaphor to Meaning: Papers in Psychoanalytic Anthropology*, Series in Ethnicity, Medicine, and Pychoanalysis, no. 2, ed. Stein and Maurice Apprey

sanctioning national and racial stereotypes, even if they recognized some psychological dynamic underlying nationalistic self-adulation with its reciprocal denigration of other nationalities.

While research since the 1960s has veered away from national toward racial and gender stereotypes, the prevalence and persistence of late nineteenth-century notions of national character has repeatedly surfaced in twentieth-century studies. In 1959 a UNESCO-sponsored examination of French and German stereotypes held by other Europeans and themselves, found that participants characterized Germans as hard-working, practical, disciplined, submissive to authority, and domineering, even brutal, in their relations with other peoples. The French were perceived as friendly, easygoing, generous, light-hearted, artistic and gregarious, lazy, temperamental, impulsive and quarrelsome.[85] As a rule, respondents denied negative traits in their own national group and, perhaps more significantly, refused to apply the most popular, and subjective, self-assigned traits to other nationalities. German subjects considered themselves hardworking (80%) and brave (60.2%), while only a few conceded these qualities to the French (3.2% and 9.2% respectively). French subjects touted their generosity compared to the Germans (52.9% versus 1.5%), and considered themselves far less domineering (3.6% versus 59.6%) or cruel (0.6% versus 37.1%).[86] Positive assumptions about national identity usually accompanied

---

(Charlottesville, VA: University of Virginia Press, 1987), 122-24, 151. Stein used the term "maladaptive" culture to denote the impediment to rational ego or self-development posed by an ethnocentric orientation. The antidote to "cultural identification," according to Stein, lies in critical evaluation of cultural entanglements, in emotional integration and differentiation of the self from the cultural ingroup, and in casting out the idea of a demonic "other."

[85]Erich Reigrotski and Nels Anderson, "National Stereotypes and Foreign Contacts," *Public Opinion Quarterly* 23 (Winter 1959-60): 527. Respondents included Belgians (482 Flemish and 597 Walloons), French (2006), Germans (2041), and Dutch (1000).

[86]Reigrotski and Anderson, "National Stereotypes," 517, 522.

the assignment of negative qualities to an outgroup. More recent surveys that concentrate on

some subtler nuances of stereotyping have also shown an enduring tendency among respondents

to differentiate nationalities on the basis of traditional stereotypes.[87] And while national

stereotypes are unlikely to be found in twenty-first century didactic treatises, they continue to

pervade fiction, visual media and comedy.[88]

The Psychology of Stereotyping

Research on stereotypes since the 1920s has followed three basic theoretical approaches:

socio-cultural, psychodynamic and cognitive.[89] The first two defined stereotypy as a

phenomenon of cultural conditioning and personality, while the third sought the initial

motivation for stereotyping in the perceptual process itself. According to the socio-cultural

definition, stereotypy precedes the use of reason and imposes its stamp, replete with traditional

cultural values, on the evidence of our senses. Walter Lippmann first stated that culture defines

perceptions—"we define first and then see." He compared the function of the stereotyping mind

to "the doorkeeper at a costume ball who judges whether the guest has an appropriate

masquerade."[90] A Princeton University study done in 1933 by Katz and Braly, which tested

---

[87]See, for example, Richard H.Willis, "Ethnic and National Images: Peoples vs. Nations," *Public Opinion Quarterly* 22 (Summer 1968): 186-201, and Alice H. Eagly and Mary E. Kite, "Are Stereotypes of Nationality Applied to Both Women and Men?" *Journal of Personality and Social Psychology* 53 (September 1987): 451-62.

[88]Satirical exploitation of this mother lode of comedic material can be seen, for example, in adult television cartoons like "The Simpsons" and "South Park."

[89]For a detailed discussion of these theoretical perspectives on stereotypes see Richard D. Ashmore and Frances K. Del Boca, "Conceptual Approaches to Stereotypes and Stereotyping," in Hamilton, *Cognitive Processes*, 2-8.

[90]Lippmann, *Public Opinion*, 81, 98. Current research bears out the idea that believing is

similarities between individual prejudices and stereotypes found in popular magazines, confirmed the idea of a socio-cultural phenomenon.[91]

The psychodynamic approach came into vogue after 1935 with Gordon Allport's explanation of the link between stereotypes and prejudice, notably in their rationalizing and justifying functions.[92] Researchers subsequently found close associations between stereotypy and the rigid thinking symptomatic of authoritarianism, which added an even more sinister aspect: unquestioning, prejudicial acceptance of stereotypes signified a defective personality, a weak ego, and a mind prone to fascism due to a dependence on external authority rather than internalized values.[93] The authoritarian personality revealed itself through close identification with an ingroup, the use of double standards, hierarchical thinking, conformism and moralistic self-justification through the projection of negative qualities, including the responsibility for discrimination itself, onto an outgroup.[94] Despite their prejudicial nature, however, stereotypes

seeing. See David L. Hamilton, "Illusory Correlation as a Basis for Stereotyping," in Hamilton, *Cognitive Processes*, 137.

[91]See Ashmore and Del Boca, "Conceptual Approaches to Stereotypes," 6.

[92]Ibid., 7. Gordon W. Allport, *The Nature of Prejudice* (Cambridge, MA: Addison-Wesley, 1935), chap. 12, "Stereotypes in Our Culture," 189-204. Allport later countered psychodynamic reductionism of the early 1950s by distinguishing between a cognitive (natural) basis for stereotypes and an affective (prejudicial) use of them. See also Pettigrew, "Extending the Stereotype Concept," 312-13.

[93]Adorno et al., *Authoritarian Personality*, 51, 386, 454, 457, 632, 664-65, 747, 759. Critics were quick to dispute the fallacy of linking authoritarianism solely to the political Right and pointed to the Soviet Union as a prime example of authoritarianism of the Left. See Richard Christie, *Studies in the Scope and Method of the Authoritarian Personality* (Glencoe, IL: Free Press, 1954), 27.

[94]Adorno et. al., *Authoritarian Personality*, 43-44, 173, 191-94, 204. The term, "anti-intraceptiveness, was coined to describe authoritarian lack of commiseration with others and an

were also found to involve objective cultural factors and seemed at times to operate on a rational

or pseudo-rational level.[95] This realization inspired the cognitive approach, spearheaded by

Henri Tajfel in 1969, which explained stereotypes as a function of categorization processes

linked to perception but not necessarily prejudice.[96] The cognitive school drew inspiration from

the "economy of effort" hypothesis in Lippmann's initial description.

      Current identity theory builds on the cognitive definition with studies of group dynamics

which focus on levels of consensus and the unconscious transmission and self-reproduction of

stereotypes.[97] While cultural norms and the avoidance of cognitive dissonance continue to be

regarded as sources of bias, social psychologists have begun to analyze language itself as a

"social product."[98] Researchers attempt to quantify stereotyping in personal narratives or

---

inability to "put oneself in another's shoes," combined with resistance to objective self criticism.

[95]Ibid., 655, 752, 754. See also H. D. Forbes, *Nationalism, Ethnocentrism and Personality* (Chicago: University of Chicago Press, 1985), 21, 35, 52, 57-58, 97, 176-77, who contrasts contemporary authoritarianism with Plato's Timocratic society (i.e., Spartan, warlike, authoritarian, conformist, honor-loving). Forbes also distinguishes between liberationist and authoritarian nationalism, the former being characteristic of democratic revolutions, the latter of imperialistic ventures. In either case propagandistic stereotypes might appear, but their use in the second instance would more likely be pathologically based on irrational fear, or an aggressive desire to dominate, rather than the genuine need for liberation from an oppressor. Ideally, a democratic revolution would seek to broaden, not narrow, the base of the ingroup (i.e., humanity over nationhood).

[96]Pettigrew, "Extending the Stereotype Concept," 313.

[97]See, for example, Yoshihisa Kashima, Klaus Fiedler, and Peter Freytag, *Stereotype Dynamics: Language-Based Approaches to the Formation, Maintenance, and Transformation of Stereotypes* (New York; London: Lawrence Erlbaum Associates, 2008).

[98]Linda H. M. Coenen, Liselotte Hedebouw, and Gün Semin, *The Linguistic Category Model* (Amsterdam: Free University, 2006), 4, online at http://www.cratylus.org/resources/ uploadedFiles/1151434261594-8567.pdf.

ingroup/outgroup descriptions by assigning values to words according to their degree of

"abstraction." For example, adjectives and metaphorical nouns, most abstract because

detachable from a specific semantic context, get counted four points each; verbs that express a

mental state, such as to "hate," "admire" or "appreciate" rate three points; verbs that convey an

emotional reaction or implied value judgement, such as to "amaze," "anger," "help" or "tease"

rate two points; and simple, "concrete," action verbs, such as to "run," "walk" or "hit" rate one

point each because evaluative connotations depend entirely upon context.[99] An average of these

assigned values determines the "linguistic abstraction bias," which can purportedly betray, for

example, a high degree of shared context and cognitive ease in a piece of writing intended for a

select ingroup of readers. Such language-based approaches to stereotyping support the premise

that "saying is believing."[100]

Some definitive conceptions of stereotypes have evolved through decades of research:

stereotypes consist of *patterns* of traits that make up a "*Gestalt* attribution," correlated with a

social or cultural group;[101] global stereotypes usually encompass specific *contradictions*;[102]

stereotypes tend to be extremely *persistent* and they contribute to the *de-individualization* of

those targeted. These universal signatures of stereotyping certainly apply to nineteenth-century

---

[99]Ibid., 14-15.

[100]Kashima, *Stereotype Dynamics*, 66, 190-94, 201, 207, 244, 259, 271.

[101]Hamilton, "Illusory Correlation," 122-26. The matching of traits with particular groups, can become biased through the tendency to associate undesirable behaviors or traits with lesser-known groups.

[102]Allport, *Nature of Prejudice*, 195. The self-contradictory nature of stereotypes proved to Allport that attitudes, rather than genuine group traits, served as the basis for justifying prejudice toward a particular group.

British views of Germany. Stereotypes of Germans from all walks of life combined an

assortment of traits to form a convincingly generalized mental image. The diverse sometimes

contradictory images that constituted the "German stereotype" could be tailored to idealized or

demonized descriptions of radically different target groups and yet impose a certain blanket

uniformity, notwithstanding efforts to characterize Germans as lacking a strong national identity

compared with the British or French. Perceptions of historical change also played a role. The

global German stereotype could accommodate temporal inconsistencies, so that a demonized

"New Germany" could be seen as a radical departure from an idealized past. The late nineteenth-

century stigmas of German unscrupulous trade practices, diplomatic blackmail and inept colonial

administration, for example, directly opposed more traditional stereotypes of German honesty,

loyalty and bureaucratic efficiency. The old stereotypes nevertheless persisted as nostalgic

reminders of Germany's innocuous past, even amid perceptions of a changing Germany. The

emphasis on national stereotypes in nineteenth-century Britain represented a vain attempt to

come to terms with changing political, economic and diplomatic realities that only served to de-

individualize and superficially categorize national outgroups. Popular definitions of national

character supplanted Enlightenment concepts of individualism and free will with more

generalized, prejudicial and immutable group traits.

Past and present theories define stereotypy as a tendency to categorize empirical data in

response to a combination of natural mental limits, prejudice and insecurity.[103] The cultural

---

[103]Ibid., 191. Allport wrote, "a stereotype is an exaggerated belief associated with a
category. Its function is to justify (rationalize) our conduct in relation to that category."
Lippmann, *Public Opinion*, 89, and Ashmore and Del Boca, "Conceptual Approaches," 29-30,
take note of the cognitive factors involved in the assimilation of information, either limited in
itself or by the mind's tendency to simplify complex and detailed masses of data. Adorno et al.,

framework from which these categories derive determines, for example, whether a character trait

will be judged healthy or sick, familiar or strange, just or unjust, moral or perverse. Sander L.

Gilman has theorized that such cultural reference points or "root-metaphors" fulfill a

psychological "need to structure the world in familiar terms."[104] The differentiation between self

and the world during infancy, according to Gilman, parallels a split between "good" and "bad"

arising from a feeling of control, or the lack of it, over the environment. The projection of

negative aspects of the self onto a "bad" object provides an escape from contradictions present in

self-integration. Gilman wrote that the act of projection

> . . . saves the self from any confrontation with the contradictions present in the necessary
> integration of "bad" and "good" aspects of the self. The deep structure of our own sense
> of self and the world is built upon the illusionary image of the world divided into two
> camps, "us" and "them."
>   . . . Stereotypes are a crude set of mental representations of the world. They are
> palimpsests on which the initial bipolar representations are still vaguely legible. They
> perpetuate a needed sense of difference between the "self" and the "object," which
> becomes the "Other."[105]

The self/other dichotomy, which remains constant despite the Protean nature of

stereotypes, provides a conduit for the projection of self-directed negative feelings onto the other

---

Authoritarian Personality, 44, tend to see the categorization process as both cause and effect of
prejudicially motivated rigid thinking.

[104]Gilman, *Difference and Pathology*, 22, borrowed the term from Stephen Pepper, to
refer to a basic analogy drawn from "some area of commonsense fact" and extrapolated to other
areas of experience. A root-metaphor resembles a paradigm, or model, governing the
assimilation and explanation of factual data, similar to Lippmann's cultural "canons." See
Lippman, *Public Opinion*, 120.

[105]Gilman, *Difference and Pathology*, 17-18, 22-25, speaks of "illness, sexuality, and
race" as three broad categories used to differentiate self from other according to the following
polarities: healthy/sick, good/bad, normal/deviant, moral/immoral, superior/inferior. Needless to
say, these categories often overlap. Adorno et al., *Authoritarian Personality*, 46-47, noted the
polarizing tendency of stereotypes in images of strength and weakness.

through either deprecatory or idealized images.[106] Through the mind's natural tendency to simplify and categorize information, stereotypes provide a psychological defense mechanism against the assimilation of knowledge that would otherwise refine, and possibly soften, the distinction between self and other. Even within the context of an ethnic joke stereotypes displace anxiety by reaffirming the "self" at the expense of the "other" and asserting a sense of control over that which cannot be controlled. An example of this can be seen, according to Christie Davis, in the "stupid" Irish and "stingy" Scottish jokes that gained popularity in England during the rise of industrialism in Britain because they delineated incompetence and self-defeating avarice—the polar extremes of failure in a capitalist society.[107]

Stereotypy becomes pathological when it involves the denial and projection of one's own fears and weaknesses onto the other, and when the acceptance of blanket generalizations exposes an inability to perceive significant individual differences among the stereotyped outgroup.[108] On a deeper psychological level the we/they polarity represents the self's struggle against annihilation at the expense of the other, an irrational inner conflict that can reinforce a self-defeating neurosis. What superficially appears to be a symbiotic relationship within the ingroup,

[106]Jungian theory holds that the self-stereotype, being an artificial reflection of cultural ideals, or super ego, represents an attempt to shore up a flagging self-image and thus requires a stereotype of the other on which to project negative qualities or unsublimated id drives. C. G. Jung, *The Undiscovered Self* (New York: New American Library of World Literature, 1964; originally published by Little, Brown, 1959), 12.

[107]Davis, "Ethnic Jokes, Moral Values and Social Boundaries," *British Journal of Sociology* 33, no. 3 (September 1982): 387-90, defines ethnic jokes as "a means of providing a structure for an uncertain world," and an attempt to escape from "ethnic and economic anomie" (p. 393). Ethnic jokes project the fear of failure onto minorities and justify keeping them on the moral and social fringes.

[108]Adorno et al., *Authoritarian Personality*, p. 806.

such as one's own culture, race, class, or family, can become a "reciprocal parasitism," whereby individuality is sacrificed implicitly in order to strengthen collective identity in opposition to a third party or "triangulated enemy."[109] In the case of nationalism, stereotypes reinforce a psychologically negative, propagandistic ingroup mentality by creating a superficial unity among diverse social groups, so that nationalism becomes self-exultation, or exoneration, while internationalism implies a loss of national identity and "self." The inhabitants of two competing nations, lacking shared cultural values or common assumptions, will likely see themselves as irreconcilable rivals on many fronts, locked in a conflict pitting the "good" self against the "evil" other.[110] This phenomenon especially appears in relation to highly sensitive issues that lead to wholesale condemnation of the outgroup, such as occurred during "Made in Germany" phase of the Anglo-German trade rivalry that made headlines in 1896. Whether or not it actually challenges the ingroup's way of life, the outgroup is apt to be perceived as malevolent or "wrong-headed," and the sole obstacle in the way of progress.[111]

---

[109]Stein, "Culture and Ethnicity," 148-49.

[110]Gilman, *Difference and Pathology*, 18.

[111]Lippman, *Public Opinion*, 127, and Forbes, *Nationalism, Ethnocentrism and Personality*, 136-37. See also Adorno et al., *Authoritarian Personality*, 619, on the "key" idea, held among anti-Semites, that Jews are the source of all problems. Such pseudo-erudite formulae "reduce the complicated to the elementary," and offer "emotional, narcissistic gratifications which tend to break down the barriers of rational self-criticism."

3. BRITISHNESS, ENGLISHNESS AND GERMAN OTHERNESS

Most historians have accepted the defining conception of Britain that arose during the eighteenth century as "Protestant, commercial, maritime and free," to quote David Armitage's familiar phrase.[1] They have disagreed, however, over whether Britishness constitutes a national identity or a multinational construct prone to disintegration in the absence of external reasons for being. The integrative forces of imperial trade, colonial rule and defense against continental powers have long since diminished to the point where British identity has largely been reduced to political rhetoric directed either at nostalgic unionists or progressive multiculturalists. Prime Minister Tony Blair, a supporter of Scottish and Welsh devolution, sought to shore up New Labour's unionist credentials at a press conference in April 2000 by reiterating the mid-Victorian British values of tolerance, fair play and decency. And many Britons of Commonwealth immigrant backgrounds utilize hybridized categorizations such as Caribbean British or Asian British as terms of inclusion.[2] According to the Economic and Social Research Council, a well-budgeted research group founded by royal charter in 1965, the general decline in attachment to Britishness has reflected generational trends and has not triggered any widespread identity crisis

---

[1]*The Ideological Origins of the British Empire*, Ideas in Context 59 (Cambridge; New York: Cambridge University Press, 2000), 173.

[2]Cohen, "Incredible Vagueness of Being British/English," 581-82.

in England as of 2005.[3] Nevertheless, the fact that writers in both popular and academic genres have spilled a lot of ink addressing the issue during the past two decades suggests an ongoing interest, if not an obsession, with national identity. Certainly for historians any change or continuity in attitudes becomes important for a long-term view of national self-imaging. The following sections in this chapter will outline both the popular arguments and historiography concerning British/English identity and delineate some significant cultural differences between Britain and the Continent that affected conceptions of national identity.

British and English Identity

The apparent fragility of British identity in the face of political devolution and European integration during the 1990s brought forth a cascade of books on national identity focusing on race, place, class, empire or "all of the above" in their assessments of Britishness or Englishness. Many of the so-called "portrait" books, and even some academic works on British and English identity, have indulged in or bordered on myth-making themselves. Jeremy Paxman, for example, filled the perceived need for a redefinition of Englishness in answer to Scottish and Welsh devolution, and in doing so reaffirmed all of the traditional tropes from insularity to individuality, eccentricity, domesticity, romantic ruralism, self-effacing intellectualism and love of sport.[4] After describing the English as "casual Germans" Paxman proceeded to draw a sharp contrast between English "sensible scepticism" toward the state and the inflated importance of a *Patrie* or *Vaterland*. He credited an evolved English political identity for not having to elevate

[3]*FINAL REPORT of the Devolution and Constitutional Change Programme* (Economic and Social Research Council, 2005), online at http://www.devolution.ac.uk/final_report.htm.

[4]*The English: A Portrait of a People* (London: Penguin, 1999), 135, 144, 191, 198-99.

cultural heroes in the manner of Goethe and Schiller, thus excusing a traditional benign neglect

of Shakespeare, and he gloried in English freedom from laws restricting rug beating or car

washing to certain days and hours as in Germany.[5] Along with this triumph of individualism

over holism, Paxman offered explanations for English self-stereotyping which would certainly fit

foreign accusations of cant, or hypocrisy. English ruralism countered the very real grime of

coalfields and factories, domesticity refuted the fact of authoritarian imperialism and the image

of John Bull presented the diplomatic face of an honest, no-nonsense merchant/trader while

public school-bred aristocrats actually ran the empire.[6]

If Paxman presented a light-hearted view of Englishness, consistent with centuries-old

British stereotypes, other writers dwelt on a sometimes gloomy English separatism. Simon

Heffer felt England had been betrayed by a "political class" in having to passively endure the

devolutionary, and economically suicidal, ambitions of Wales and Scotland, and he decried the

blind sentimentality of fellow Conservatives who held on to the nostalgic fiction of union.[7]

Referring to the English as a Christian and monarchist people, and to nationalism as a "potent,

visceral force," Heffer called for a "conscious atavism" in rebuilding English identity.[8] For

Heffer, the European Union "Superstate," even if socialistic and counter to the English spirit,

would actually liberate England economically, culturally and politically through greater

---

[5]Ibid., 131, 138, 192-93, 260-61.

[6]Ibid., 183.

[7]*Nor Shall My Sword: The Reinvention of England* (London: Weidenfeld & Nicolson, 1999), 3, 51, 81-83, 86, 110.

[8]Ibid., 17, 41, 127.

regionalism in an all-English Parliament. However, as Heffer himself admitted, reactions to

multiculturalism and associations with old Victorian jingoism or boorish soccer hooliganism

would pose major problems for this fantasy of revived English nationalism.[9] Roger Scruton,

more recently, practically yearns for the bad old days of Anglican conformity and class hierarchy.

Extolling sexual repression, especially the Platonic love of boys, as a cardinal English virtue

along with intellectual self-effacement and duty to empire, Scruton laments the passing of

English character in the form of eccentric individualism, fair play, self-mockery, humility and

gentleness.[10] But while Scruton praises the empirical nature of English law and the legitimate

moral authority of English bobbies as bulwarks of liberty against French or German-style

centralization, he also embraces monarchy and hereditary peerage as forces for stability, and he

disturbingly links the erosion of traditional civility and loss of a rural agricultural existence to the

abolition of class privilege.[11] Andrew Marr entertained wholly different conclusions in his

review of conservative reactions to the break-up of Britain predicted in Tom Nairn's provocative

book of the same name. Marr agreed with Nairn about the artificiality and outmoded imperial

utility of British institutions, citing the role of Crown, Church and Parliament in quelling national

hubris for the sake of accommodating and uniting a multiethnic empire. Marr also welcomed

European integration as a cure for nationalist delusions or a resurgence of English Powellism.[12]

---

[9]Ibid., 36, 42, 46-47, 101, 109, 124. One might wonder whether Heffer's suggestion of splitting up the BBC (p. 130) would satisfy cultural angst and stave off economic disintegration.

[10]*England: An Elegy* (London; New York: Continuum, 2006), 31-34, 52-53, 55, 59.

[11]Ibid., 116-18, 127, 176, 188-90, 244-57.

[12]Marr, *The Day Britain Died* (London: Profile Books, 2000), 43, 230. See also Nairn, *The Break-up of Britain: Crisis and Neonationalism*, 2nd expanded ed. (London: NLB and Verso

But rather than dwell like Nairn on the preservation of an archaic state or the English absorption

of Scottish intelligentsia and consequent cultural provincialisms of tartanry and Kailyardism,

Marr called for a reimagined Britain with four parliaments plus overarching federal body as

necessary, not least, for preserving social programs and assisting blighted areas.[13] In contrast to

conservative nationalists, Marr mocked obsolescent state sovereignty arguments and looked to a

non-national Green England tradition, championed by both localists and cosmopolitans, that

would profit by a Europe of semi-autonomous regions and thriving exportable cultures.[14]

Scholars differ over whether Britishness subsumed Englishness or imposed English

identity on Britain as a whole, and pronouncements of British identity's demise have been

countered with promises of its revival in new multicultural forms. Richard Weight and Krishnan

Kumar have stressed the need for redefining Englishness because in their view Britishness had

checked the development of a strong English identity.[15] Countering this, Peter Mandler argues

that English identity has been continually scrutinized and refashioned through centuries and that

the English model of parliamentary government has kept Enlightenment ideals essentially intact.

Eighteenth- and nineteenth-century liberal notions of national character and political leveling fed

radical patriotism at home while the idea of progress justified authoritarian colonial rule of

Editions, 1981), 20, 42-48, 79-80.

[13]Marr, 166, 235. Nairn, 109, 118, 120, 131. Nairn defined Kailyardism as "the definition of Scotland as consisting wholly of small towns full of small-town 'characters' given to bucolic intrigue and wise sayings," quoted in Cairns Craig, *Out of History: Narrative Paradigms in Scottish and English Culture, Determinations* (Edinburgh: Polygon, 1996), 107.

[14]Marr, 99, 121, 143, 166-67.

[15]These arguments appear in Weight's *Patriots: National Identity in Britain, 1940-2000* (London: Macmillan, 2002) and Kumar's *The Making of English National Identity*, cited above.

supposed inferior or backward peoples abroad.[16] England did not need a modern revolution,

Mandler adds, because the ruling class's accommodation of gradual change kept the theory of

advancing civilization tenable despite popular racial Anglo-Saxonism and challenges to empire

incurred during the 1857 Indian Mutiny and later imperial rivalries.[17] According to Mandler, the

late-Victorian/Edwardian self-image of a "governing and colonizing people" reconciled English

national character with British institutions, and similar adjustments came with subsequent

changes. Theme-park rusticity arose in reaction to a post-World War I sense of isolation just as

Stanley Baldwin's image of benign common sense, cooperation and good humor smoothed the

face of interwar economic turmoil. The image of the Little Man as hero during World War II,

followed by the kinder, gentler English idealist through years of social welfare and imperial

decline, replaced the Philistine and rugged materialist John Bull icon.[18] Mandler concludes that

such journalistic national character stereotypes and their propagandistic overtones, have not only

been ultimately rejected as anti-individualist but have also lost their peculiarly English flavor

now that the Whig progress narrative has become global.[19] Giving a similar upbeat assessment

---

[16]*The English National Character: The History of an Idea from Edmund Burke to Tony Blair* (New Haven; London: Yale University Press, 2006), 29 and passim. Mandler's argument here recalls the civic/ethnic, modern/antimodern, progressive/regressive dualities that for Tom Nairn make up the "Janus face" of nationalism. See Nairn, *The Break-up of Britain*, 348-49.

[17]Ibid., 59, 85, 90, 106-8. The chief proponents of Anglo-Saxon freedoms, medievalists William Stubbs and Edward A. Freeman, actually credited early institutions as much as race. The works cited by Mandler include, William Stubbs, *The Constitutional History of England in Its Origin and Development* (1873-1878) and Edward A. Freeman, *History of the Norman Conquest* (1867-1876).

[18]Mandler, *English National Character*, 130, 145-48, 163-67.

[19]Ibid., 240-42.

of a more inclusive civic redefinition of Britishness compatible with regional and multicultural

identities, Paul Ward associates the Labour Party's contained devolution policy with long-term

Liberal support for Home Rule in the various British subnationalities.[20] Scottish historians, on

the other hand, have brooded about the deleterious effects of an imposed Anglo-British identity,

Cairns Craig having seen in the absence of the Scottish realist novel a negation or denial of core

culture narrative history with its modernizing elements. The resulting embrace of myth and

geological time in Scottish literature, Craig contended, evokes a barbaric past and paints Scottish

identity as lawless.[21]

The more optimistic scholars of a revived Britishness take their cue from earlier studies

that center identity in political, commercial and maritime developments; less rosy scenarios arise

from notions of a culturally derived identity linked to race, ethnicity, class, gender or religion.

One obvious reason for this discrepancy arises from the inherent divisiveness of these latter

social and cultural categories, but another derives from the fact that national identity itself

depends upon a viable dominant political consensus. Gerald Newman's study of eighteenth-

century Anglo-French cultural relations makes this point in a curiously roundabout way.

Newman asserts the cultural origins of English nationalism, labeling it a moral reaction to an

alien cultural invasion and a "creation of writers" that provoked the transition from aristocratic

---

[20]*Britishness since 1870* (London; New York: Routledge, 2004), 97, 110, 168-69.

[21]See *Out of History*, 41, 46, 57. Nairn considers Anglo-Britishness problematic for both English and Scottish identity. See also, Colin Kidd, *Subverting Scotland's Past: Scottish Whig Historians and the Creation of an Anglo-British Identity, 1689-C.1830* (Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 1993).

Francophilia to English artistic chauvinism.[22] But the underlying political and socio-economic

nature of this culture war emerges in the targeting of a Frenchified, effeminate and dissipated

Whig aristocracy by middle-class merchants and intellectuals who sought a political voice.

Newman describes the construction of an English national character featuring sincerity and

forthrightness in opposition to French guile, pretense, toadying and artfulness—an identity that

chimed with patriotic politics aimed at Sir Robert Walpole and aristocratic privilege.[23] The new

patriotism romanticized the idea of a free people under the Norman Yoke of aristocratic

corruption and found a hero-leader in William Pitt, who successfully prosecuted the Seven Years

War against France. Newman calls British Francophobia a "loose cannon," exploited alike by

conservatives, evangelicals and radicals. In the long run, he argues, it served a secular and rather

narrow and backward-looking nationalism that eschewed revolutionary abstract universalism for

a national radical tradition that later found expression in Chartism.[24] Newman's definition of

English cultural nationalism thus becomes culturally embellished politics—or really a case of

psychological othering, because Newman himself recognizes the paradox of an ongoing parallel

intellectual revolt against aristocratic corruption and hypocrisy within France.[25]

     Newman anticipated Linda Colley's work on British identity to some extent by discerning

in anti-French stereotypes a binary opposition that galvanized English patriotism in both

---

[22]*The Rise of English Nationalism: A Cultural History, 1740-1830* (New York: St. Martin's, 1987), 56-60, 86-7, 119.

[23]Ibid., 129, 136, 141, 168-69. Walpole, an influential Whig politician during the early Hanoverian decades, became the first defacto Prime Minister.

[24]Ibid., 162, 169, 222.

[25]Ibid., 141.

domestic politics and foreign policy. Colley provided a comprehensive analysis of early British

unity and identity in addition to her theme of French othering, including the role of the monarchy

as a rallying point, a vibrant press, the cults of Parliament and commerce, the providence of

military success, social clubbing and the expansion of empire.[26] Her focus on Protestant

solidarity against a threatening and denigrated Catholic French other, however, applies more to

the transition from earlier centuries of religious wars than to the rise of political patriotism during

the later eighteenth century. Besides the growing toleration that preceded the Catholic Relief Act

in 1829, Colley herself had exposed the limited utility of Protestantism for French othering in

British radical support for the French-assisted American Revolution.[27] P. J. Marshall has further

contended that, regardless of divided opinion on American definitions of universal freedom, most

Britons had by then identified with imperial and maritime power as a guarantor of British

political liberty, with Protestantism and providence providing supplementary moral

justification.[28]

The argument for primarily political origins of British national identity has found support

in the work of Peter Furtado, who traced political patriotism as grounds for criticizing

government to the early Stuart period. Furtado also saw in the symbolic shift from Elizabethan

Gloriana to post-union Britannia a secular association with power politics and maritime

---

[26]*Britons: Forging the Nation 1707-1837*, 36, 44, 50-51, 56-61, 90, 94.

[27]See "Radical Patriotism in Eighteenth-Century England," in Raphael Samuel, ed.,
Patriotism: The Making and Unmaking of British National Identity, 3 vols., History Workshop
Series. (London: Routledge, 1989), 1:181, 183.

[28]"Empire and British Identity: The Maritime Dimension," in David Cannadine, ed.,
Empire, the Sea and Global History: Britain's Maritime World, c. 1760-c. 1840 (Basingstoke;
New York: Palgrave Macmillan, 2007), 48, 51.

hegemony.[29] Hugh Cunningham likewise placed Greek political thought via Machiavelli and opposition to the aristocratic suppression of Saxon liberties (the Norman Yoke) alongside the Protestant ideal of an elect nation as sources of English radical patriotism.[30] More recently, Louise Marshall has recognized in British theater between 1719 and 1745 an arena for political debate.[31] Patriotic themes became standard fare, often in allegorical form, and attacks on Walpole dealt with favoritism, factionalism, political placement and unsound treaties. The cult of Parliament, the fall of the Machiavellian favorite and allegories idealizing the protection of ancient liberties, Marshall argues, created a "homogenous" version of British identity in a unique space for encoding stereotypes, a function later to be extended in nineteenth-century periodical literature.[32] Peter Mandler has stressed the institutional orientation of British identity following an age of revolutions and Burkean pragmatic conservatism, and how the celebration of Parliament, English law and abstractions like the "spirit of the gentleman" could stand for universal values and progress in spite of class inequities.[33] By the early nineteenth century liberal gradualism would lie at the core of British identity as illustrated by the aristocratic Whigs' return

---

[29]"National Pride in Seventeenth-Century England," in Samuel, 1:47-50.

[30]"The Language of Patriotism," in Samuel, 1:58-60

[31]*National Myth and Imperial Fantasy: Representations of Britishness on the Early Eighteenth-Century Stage* (Basingstoke: Palgrave Macmillan, 2008), 3-4.

[32]Ibid., 11, 41, 44-45, 47, 65, 183.

[33]*The English National Character: The History of an Idea from Edmund Burke to Tony Blair* (New Haven, CT; London: Yale University Press, 2006), 25-26. Burke's influential *Reflections on the Revolution in France* appeared in 1790.

to power during the 1830s under the banner of popular sovereignty in the abstract.[34] The affinity

between liberal landlords and professional do-gooders, Mandler wrote, made possible a

"Victorian revolution in government . . . activist aristocratic politicians working through

ambitious civil servants under the general pressure of popular demands."[35]

Krishnan Kumar presents probably the most comprehensive survey of literature on

English national identity.[36] He reviews work by Hans Kohn, Liah Greenfeld, Gerald Newman

and Linda Colley, as well as by medieval scholars, including Patrick Wormald, all of whom find

beginnings or significant episodes of British national identity in various time periods ranging

from Alfred the Great's ninth-century West Saxon hegemony and the idea of a *gens Angloricum*

to the Tudor monarchy, the English Civil War and eighteenth century Anglo-French wars.[37]

Kumar dismisses all of these interpretations on the basis that they cannot all be right, although he

generally agrees with Colley's explanation of British Protestant unity. But because Kumar sees

English identity as distinct from British, a debatable assumption, he locates English nationalism

at the end of the nineteenth century during the heyday of racial Anglo-Saxonism and the rise of

imperial Germany.[38] Consequently, Kumar's idea of English nationalism and national identity

---

[34]Peter Mandler, *Aristocratic Government in the Age of Reform: Whigs and Liberals, 1830-1852* (Oxford; New York: Clarendon Press; Oxford University Press, 1990), 19.

[35]Ibid., 40.

[36]*The Making of English National Identity*, cited above.

[37]Liah Greenfeld, *Nationalism: Five Roads to Modernity* (Cambridge, MA: Harvard University Press, 1992), places the awakening of English nationalism during the Tudor Era, largely on the basis of literary sources.

[38]*The Making of English National Identity*, 224.

settles on a consciously constructed response to the racial politics of an imperial age and not one

developed unconsciously in the transition to modernity. While Kumar's exhaustive reevaluation

of the origins and phases of English identity offers a very precise definition of the differences

between largely civic Britishness and predominantly ethnocultural Englishness, it tends to

neglect the important formative impact of eighteenth-century political patriotism on English

identity. Kumar does acknowledge the essential civic elements in Englishness that tend to be

overlooked in what he sees as a late nineteenth-century Herderian and reactionary cultural

construction of English identity, yet his cultural definition too easily dismisses less self-

conscious but more historically significant political principles central to both English and British

identity.[39]

Tying English identity to the idea of racial homogeneity might well be considered

problematic ever since Daniel Defoe's scathing satirical poem, *The True-Born Englishman*

(1701), about a people descended from many conquerors and immigrants:

> From whose mix'd relics our compounded breed,
> By spurious generation does succeed;
> Making a race uncertain and uneven,
> Derived from all the nations under heaven.[40]

Kumar placed English "racial" nationalism at a time when the search for British unity in diversity

became a common theme in literature focused on national culture and identity. Matthew Arnold,

in the late 1860s, had pressed for the assimilation of Celtic writers into the corpus of English

---

[39]Ibid., 236.

[40](Project Gutenberg, 2009), pt. 1, http://www.gutenberg.org/ebooks/30159.

literature as well as the inclusion of both Saxon and Celt within the English "racial" makeup.[41]

But even though a broader British and Anglo-Saxon inclusiveness also took hold in the realm of

international relations, Kumar, unlike Colley, does not pay much heed to othering in the context

of the Anglo-German antagonism. Subsequent chapters will examine how specific images of the

German other propped up a superior British/English self-image in both racial and cultural

contexts and also shaped perceptions of Anglo-German diplomatic relations. The remainder of

this chapter will concentrate on some cultural and historical factors that reinforced

English/British exceptionalism as compared with perceived continental and German differences.

British/English Individualism and European Holism

The conventional view of the Hobbes/Locke, nature versus nurture antithesis mentioned

earlier masks a deeper structural commonality. Because these political opposites both embraced

an empirical tradition of *tabula rasa*, inherited from Sir Francis Bacon and others, and because

they voiced identical concerns about the role of education and public opinion in forging social

consensus, Neal Wood has placed Hobbes and Locke within an "English paradigm" of empiricist

and individualist social environmentalism. English intellectuals during the Enlightenment sought

moderate reform through education, Wood argues, in contrast to more radical and sweeping

European collectivist approaches to restructuring society that followed the approaches of Niccolo

Machiavelli, Jean Bodin and Baron de Montesquieu.[42] Wood explains the seeming anomaly of

---

[41]Philip Dodd, "Englishness and the National Culture," in Robert Colls and Philip Dodd, eds., *Englishness: Politics and Culture 1880-1920* (London; Dover, NH: Croom Helm, 1986), 12, 20-21; Young, *The Idea of English Ethnicity*, 92-93, 174.

[42]"Tabula Rasa, Social Environmentalism, and the "English Paradigm," *Journal of the History of Ideas* 53, no. 4 (October-December, 1992): 650.

Hobbes's scheme for the "collectivization" of opinion from above as pouring "the new wine of royal absolutism" into the "old Baconian bottle of empiricism," with its emphasis on education and university reform.[43] According to Wood, English thinkers' attraction to *tabula rasa* stemmed from a "pervasive individualism" that promoted atomistic and empirical science as well as social theory. Although Wood neglects to mention demands for the individual freedom to philosophize voiced in the Dutch Republic by Baruch Spinoza and in German lands by Immanuel Kant later, and while his rather weak cultural arguments for English individualism include private profit-seeking, Calvinism and a fashion for empirical enquiry and fact-gathering inspired by the Domesday Book, he does put his finger on a more convincing social cause of difference. A greater degree of marginalization and disenchantment with *L'Ancien Régime* may have prompted continental *philosophes* to advance more radical proposals for change.[44] Wood's premise agrees with Alan Macfarlane's assertion that a unique individualism characterized English society from at least the thirteenth century, a byproduct of social mobility and widespread affluence in an individualistic market society. Macfarlane found English difference in everything from nuclear family life to a fluid labor market, individualized property rights, a "peculiar" legal status for women, an absence of extended kinship ties or typical peasant marriage patterns—even a less sexual, less cannibalistic and more individualistic stereotype of the English witch as poor and demanding rather than gaining supernatural advantage over neighbors.[45] Macfarlane bolstered

---

[43]Ibid., 660.

[44]Ibid., 666-67.

[45]*The Origins of English Individualism: The Family, Property, and Social Transition* (New York: Cambridge University Press, 1979), 1-2, 5, 135, 143, 148-49, 160-63, 166.

his arguments with evidence from studies of the medieval Poll Tax in England, from travel accounts of fifteenth-century aristocratic continentals who regarded the absence of social barriers a species of English arrogance, and from historical assessments by Montesquieu and Alexis de Tocqueville.[46]

The argument for an early modern ideological division between England and continental Europe has also gained support in Jonathan Israel's work on the Radical Enlightenment. Israel found in post-Cartesian English empiricism an accommodation of spiritual existence, immortality of the soul and providence which had been abandoned in Spinoza's monistic pantheism where God equaled the "totality of everything" and the creative power in nature, related to man only as "immanent cause."[47] English empiricism founded a religiously neutral scientific methodology which accommodated English and French High Enlightenment providential deism, Israel argued, whereas the Radical Enlightenment in Europe established the materialist/rationalist basis of the modern scientific paradigm with the triumph of philosophy over theology and reason over faith. Israel further wrote of a "war of philosophies" between moderate English and German Enlightenment "physico-theological" theorists who disputed Spinozan materialistic "fatalism" from different perspectives. Lockean-Newtonianism, dominant only in England and Iberia, postulated a separation of unknowable spirit from sensory matter and construed extrinsic motion and gravity as evidence of the "Finger of God," directing physical reality and human affairs. Leibnizian-Wolffianism, which gained currency throughout Germany

---

[46]Ibid., 167-70. The works referred to include Montesquieu's *Spirit of the Laws* (1748) and de Tocqueville's *L'Ancien Régime et la Révolution* (1856).

[47]*Radical Enlightenment: Philosophy and the Making of Modernity 1650-1750* (Oxford: Oxford University Press, 2001), 161-62.

and the Baltic and checkmated Anglomania in parts of Italy, Switzerland and France, conceived

of an intrinsic synchrony of spirit and matter, implemented through points of energy called

"monads," which allowed for the intervention of providence through multiple possible

outcomes.[48] These distinctive religio-scientific perspectives, if one applies Wood's thesis, bred

contrasting social metaphors: the English atomistic notion of constantly interacting disparate

individuals versus continental ideas of historically structured molecular social entities.[49]

 Israel also pointed out an essential dichotomy between Lockean "negative" libertarian

individualism, which allowed an empirical justification of historic institutions and the

reasonableness of Christianity itself, and Spinozan "positive," even utopian, confidence in the

rational refashioning of civil society to reflect a more democratic state of nature.[50] In Spinoza's

cynicism regarding existing institutions and his proposals for elemental change one might trace

the genesis of Enlightenment anti-clericalism, Jean-Jacques Rousseau's social contract,

---

[48]Ibid., 457, 473, 512-13, 518-19, 525-27, 549. Israel refers to the philosophical writings of Gottfried Leibniz (1646-1716, specifically *Monadologie* (1714)) and Christian Wolff (1679-1754).

[49]Another manifestation of the anti-Spinozan moderate Enlightenment concerns varied approaches to biblical exegesis. Jonathan Sheehan describes how the crisis of unbelief took different national paths. In England, scholarly "apologists" worked to validate the King James Bible and preserve the Reformation principle of *sola scriptura* from radical deism. In Germany, the initiative toward biblical scholarship arose from a Pietist desire to supplant Lutheran orthodoxy with a "subjective religion of love and rebirth." These diametrical motives of preservation versus transformation stemmed from dissimilar confessional environments and partly explain the vitriolic late eighteenth-century English reaction to German Bible criticism. Even Wesley, despite his affinities with emotive Pietism, excoriated the futility of textual criticism in his quest for "faith and salvation." See *The Enlightenment Bible: Translation, Scholarship, Culture* (Princeton: Princeton University Press, 2005), 28-30, 57, 49-95, 244-45.

[50]Israel, *Radical Enlightenment*, 253, 259, 272-73. Spinoza's philosophy became widely known, and banned as atheistic and immoral, after the publication of *Tractatus Theologico-Politicus* in 1670.

Maximillian Robespierre's radical revolution, Charles Fourier's utopian socialism and Karl

Marx's historical determinism.[51] And while radical imagination certainly informed and inspired

English republicanism and revolution, as Jonathan Scott has argued, departures from classical

individualism in James Harrington's utopian republic of *Oceana* (1656), in Leveller insistence on

a more godly society or even in Hobbes's monarchical *Leviathan* did not preclude the pragmatic

defense of individual liberty, active citizenship and imperial expansion that constituted England's

"Machiavellian moment."[52] Israel's assertion that the split between moderate Enlightenment

deism and radical monistic materialism mirrored an ancient Stoic/Epicurian dichotomy over

individual and communal expressions of morality offers an intriguing historical perspective for

understanding a Lockean/Spinozan difference.[53] It seems significant that the English deistic

tradition, strongly evident in Adam Smith's philosophy of self-regulation, relied on an

internalized, individual, evolutionary, empirical and Stoical conception of necessary virtuous

suffering, whereas continental radicalism, evinced in Rousseau's "general will," seeks to impose

an externalized, communal, revolutionary, rational and virtuous *necessary* solution to suffering.

Perhaps a starker contrast can be found in a comparison between Thomas Malthus's dystopic

---

[51]Ibid., 265-67. Israel points out Rousseau's affinity with a Spinozan philosophical, civic religion.

[52]*England's Troubles*, 308, 311.

[53]Israel, *Radical Enlightenment*, 626, cites a classic dispute in England between the third earl of Shaftesbury and Dutch immigrant philosopher Bernard Mandeville: Shaftesbury extolled Stoic virtue, and an innate "moral sense," over hedonistic, egoistic Epicurianism, to which Mandeville replied that the "superficial veneer" of virtue had simply been applied to a morality governed by social interaction and the force of law.

vision of necessary individual moral restraint and Fourier's utopian leap to the inevitable,

communal realization of God-instilled passions.

The Jewish Other in Europe and Britain

The role of the Jewish other stands as a decisive factor in European divisions between

civic and ethnic nationalisms. William Brustein, in a recent quantitative study of antisemitism in

Europe, compared attitudes in print toward Jews with antisemitic acts, legal and otherwise,

recorded from 1899 to 1939 in Britain, France, Germany, Italy and Romania. Besides the

salience of economic troubles, increased Jewish immigration and growth of the political Left in

fomenting antisemitism, Brustein's quantitative analysis revealed telling spatial and temporal

variations between act and opinion.[54] French antisemitism appears to have been relatively non-

activist and not the hotbed of anti-Jewish activity supposed from the Dreyfus Affair or years

preceding Vichy government—a diagnosis supportive of Rogers Brubaker's work on

Franco/German citizenship differences.[55] But perhaps more interesting, the greater incidence and

violence of antisemitic acts in Germany and Romania did not broadly coincide with unfavorable

---

[54]*Roots of Hate: Anti-Semitism in Europe before the Holocaust* (Cambridge, UK ; New York: Cambridge University Press, 2003), 10, 12, 34. Antisemitic acts numbered as follows: Britain (73), France (49), Germany (709), Romania (431) and Italy (39), 401 of the German antisemitic acts having occurred under the Nazi regime. Brustein used the *American Jewish Year Book* for a primary record of antisemitic acts and a random sampling of two major newspapers in each country for an index of attitudes. He coded as favorable, unfavorable or neutral all reportage on Jews in these ten selected newspapers for the 15th of each month between 1899 and 1939. Temporal variation within the time frame appears in two series of graphs: one for antisemitic acts, both in toto and differentiated by country (pp. 15, 16); the second for attitudes during the periods 1899-1913, 1914-1923, 1924-1932 and 1933-1939 (pp. 26-29).

[55]Ibid., 337. Brubaker only lightly touched on the issue of antisemitism in relation to national identity, explicitly to highlight the French adherence to, and German rejection of, *jus soli* during a period of intensified anti-Jewish feeling throughout Europe. See *Citizenship and Nationhood*, 12, 102, 135-36

attitudes toward Jews in select major newspapers until after 1932.[56] The later upsurge of anti-

Jewish journalism in those countries suggests the impact of coordinated propaganda or pressures

put on journalists rather than any spontaneous outpouring of popular antisemitism, and the period

from 1933 to 1939 in Brustein's analysis correlates with significant political developments: the

Nazi accession to power in Germany, the rise of antisemitic rhetoric culminating in the Nazi-

oriented Goga government in Romania and, in relatively philosemitic Italy, Mussolini's racial

"revolution" and his opportunistic attempts to win Nazi approval.[57] Brustein's study casts doubt

upon the idea of axiomatic German antisemitism with evidence of its variability and thus

disqualifies arguments for an endemic German "eliminationist" ideology or the inevitability of a

---

[56]*Roots of Hate*, 25.

[57]Besides the presence of Jews in the Italian fascist camp itself, many non-Jews, including Mussolini, despised and obstructed Nazi exterminationist policies. See R. J. B. Bosworth, *Mussolini*, (London; New York: Arnold; Oxford University Press, 2002), 282, 334-344. For an interpretation stressing imperial-totalitarian objectives in a futuristic fascist racial policy see, Frank Hugh Adler, "Why Mussolini Turned on the Jews," *Patterns of Prejudice* 39, no. 3 (2005). On the dominating presence of antisemitism in within the Romanian nationalist movement, and the conversion of many formerly non-xenophobic writers and intellectuals to a "rational" antisemitism motivated by fears of Jewish incursion into spheres of economic and social life, including literature and journalism, see Leon Volovici, *Nationalist Ideology and Antisemitism: The Case of Romanian Intellectuals in the 1930s*, trans. Charles Kormos (Oxford: Pergamon; published for the Vidal Sassoon International Center for the Study of Antisemitism (SICSA), the Hebrew University of Jerusalem, 1991), 155-58, 163-67, 177-80, 189. 192-93. Romanian nationalists from both Right and Left had long embraced an antisemitism clothed in Orthodox Christian symbolism and spirituality, but during the 1930s the increased popularity of the fascist Iron Guard hyped by a "new generation" of pro-fascist intellectuals provoked a countervailing barrage of antisemitic propaganda from loyalist clergy. The flare up in Romanian antisemitic journalism may also reflect campaigning leading up to the election of 1937. See Paul A. Shapiro, "Faith, Murder, Resurrection: the Iron Guard and the Romanian Orthodox Church," in Kevin P. Spicer, ed., *Antisemitism, Christian Ambivalence, and the Holocaust* (Bloomington, IN: Indiana University Press, 2007), 136, 139-50, 152-55.

Holocaust without Hitler.[58] In place of a vague definition of antisemitic German political culture

leading up to the Holocaust, Brustein sees a "manifestation" of antisemitic attitudes and actions

being produced, like antisemitism itself, "by antecedent and independent factors."[59]

One such antecedent factor can be found in the tradition of collective violence against

Jews in Germany since the Middle Ages, a form of political activism intimately connected with

exclusionary aspects of modern German identity. A consensus has arisen that modern anti-

Jewish violence in Germany represented more than the mere scapegoating of Jews in times of

socio-economic distress or the spontaneous expression of German political culture, even though

Nazi propagandists later tried to sell that idea to make the pogrom of *Kristallnacht* in 1938

appear a *völkisch* phenomenon.[60] Exclusionary violence, rather, depended upon a perceived

Jewish threat to national identity and well-being, combined with some level of organized

antisemitic agitation and an assumption of legitimacy amongst the rioters, whether in complicity

---

[58]Brustein, 40-43, 345-46, specifically refers to Daniel J. Goldhagen's *Hitler's Willing Executioners: Ordinary Germans and the Holocaust* (New York: Knopf, 1996), John Weiss's *Ideology of Death: Why the Holocaust Happened in Germany* (Chicago: I.R. Dee, 1996) and Jay Y. Gonen's *The Roots of Nazi Psychology: Hitler's Utopian Barbarism* {Lexington, KY: University Press of Kentucky, 2000) as works that find in German political culture virulent anti-semitism beyond a general failure to oppose laws relegating Jews to second-class citizenship.

[59]Brustein, 43, 45-48, 341-44. Increased Jewish immigration and decline in gross domestic product emerge as the most powerful, independent factors associated with antisemitic acts, leftist politics less so, despite the amount of rhetoric targeting it.

[60]Christhard Hoffmann, Werner Bergmann, and Helmut Walser Smith, eds., *Exclusionary Violence: Antisemitic Riots in Modern Germany* (Ann Arbor, MI: University of Michigan Press, 2002) deals with important continuities between the 1819 so-called Hep Hep riots in Wurzburg and subsequent episodic violence throughout German territories during the years 1830, 1848-9, 1881 and 1900.

with or in opposition to authorities.[61] And while the "Hep! Hep!" catchword and a medieval

Carnivalesque, world-turned-upside-down atmosphere characterized many of these ritualized,

communal acts of violence, opposition to Jewish emancipation remained the central issue

provoking such actions. Riots directed against liberal initiatives for social and economic

modernization advanced by Jews in fact succeeded in postponing Jewish emancipation until

1869-71. Thereafter the "Jewish Question" became a staple of unofficial antisemitism, kept alive

in Bismarckian-era party politics and in a media-driven "domesticated" antisemitism lasting

through the Wilhelmine era.[62] During the *Kaiserreich* (1871-1914), Christhard Hoffmann has

argued, the success of government and mainstream antisemitic conservatives in disavowing

militant demagoguery only served to make antisemitism "respectable," more appealing to the

middle-class and part of a nationalist world view that could easily harbor more radical strains of

anti-Jewish activism.[63] Even taking into account some extremely violent antisemitic rhetoric in

nineteenth-century Germany, it nevertheless remains one of the twisted ironies of history that the

---

[61]Compare discussion of these different facets in Stefan Rohrbacher, "The 'Hep Hep' riots of 1819: Anti-Jewish Ideology, Agitation, and Violence," 33, 38, 41, with Manfred Gailus, "Anti-Jewish emotion and Violence in the 1848 Crisis of German Society," 45, 55, and Christhard Hoffmann, "Political Culture and Violence against Minorities: The Antisemitic Riots in Pomerania and West Prussia," 70-76, 86, in Hoffmann, et al., *Exclusionary Violence*.

[62]For a discussion of these points and the "self-help" aspects of ritualized violence see the excellent summary by Richard S. Levy, "Continuities and Discontinuities of Anti-Jewish Violence in Modern Germany 1819-1938," in *Exclusionary Violence*, 192-99.

[63]See "Political Culture and Violence" in *Exclusionary Violence*, 77-79, on Bismarck's political exploitation of antisemitism, 90-92 on the government's distancing itself from militant antisemitic demagogues like Hermann Ahlwardt and Ernst Henrici.

land sought as a refuge by *Ostjuden* refugees fleeing deadly Russian pogroms in 1881 would, under Nazi rule, resurrect a far more lethal modern version of the medieval pogrom.[64]

Despite the Nazi regime's decisive break with past official policies, Helmut Walser Smith has found in German antisemitism a "long, if thin line of continuity" linking histories of local violence to the broader conception of a racialized nation.[65] Smith regards the 1870s as a watershed marking the transition from a bourgeois constitutionalist "official" nationalism to a post-unification radical nationalism that subordinated interests of state to exclusionary religion, social Darwinist racialism and revived Fichtean notions of German originality and destiny—all of which targeted Jews as well as Catholics, Poles and socialists.[66] Smith seems to be arguing that exclusionary cultural nationalism, specifically related to questions of identity, did warp German politics and enabled the apparent discontinuity of Nazi state-sponsored violence.[67] If the

[64]On the ritualistic nature of nineteenth-century German exclusionary violence compared with more lethal institutionalized pogroms see Helmut Walser Smith, "Konitz, 1900: Ritual Murder and Antisemitic Violence," 96, Werner Bergmann, "Exclusionary Riots: Some Theoretical considerations," 179-80, and the introductory essay by Bergmann, Hoffmann and Smith, 9-11, 14-15, all in *Exclusionary Violence*.

[65]Helmut Walser Smith, *The Continuities of German History: Nation, Religion, and Race across the Long Nineteenth Century* (Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 2008), 215, 220.

[66]Ibid., 221-22.

[67]This conclusion accords with Gellner's thesis that both politics and culture became distorted in the vortex of nationalism and national identity. William Sheridan Allen's *The Nazi Seizure of Power: The Experience of a Single German Town 1930-1935* (1965; repr., New York: New Viewpoints, 1973), 209-10, 215, 225-26, also revealed the inadequacy of a simple cultural explanation for antisemitism. Nazi success in Northeim (named Thalburg in the book's first edition) depended less on residual antisemitism than on political divisiveness, a weak democratic tradition, violent rhetoric, displays of force and the promise of national unity under authoritarian rule. The exclusion of Jews in Northeim, Allen argued, proceeded not by unleashing popular antisemitism but through conformity or acquiescence to a political ideology and strategy of social atomization that brought all formerly independent organizations and groups under Nazi

Nazi takeover represented a perversion of German politics, the popular antisemitic component in

national identity certainly supplied an exploitable resource. The exclusionary strain in German

national identity grew in reaction to liberal reform movements inspired by Ephraim Lessing's

message of religious tolerance in *Nathan the Wise* (1779) and Johann Wolfgang von Goethe's

concept of *Bildung*, or individual self-development, in *Wilhelm Meister's Apprenticeship* (1795-

96). Both works, stemming from Enlightenment opposition to retrograde religious tradition and

stifling social convention, inspired German Jews to see in the abandonment of anti-modern

Judaic customs a path toward full German citizenship. Barbara Fischer writes that the promise of

a dialogue between German Jews and Christians, concerning the emancipation and reformation

of Jews into German citizens, encountered serious obstacles during the course of the nineteenth

century and ultimately faltered on the theological premise that Judaism merely prefigured

Christianity and therefore signified nothing for the fulfillment of German identity.[68] Fischer

focuses on German nationalist reactions to Lessing's work and on Jewish idolatry of Goethe that

stirred paranoid fears of Jewish "signification" and interpretation of German culture and identity,

a racist turn in German national self-identification which led to the ironic exclusion of Jewish

German liberal nationalists.[69] George Kohler has also examined the theological basis of the

coordination and control.

[68]"From the Emancipation of the Jews to the Emancipation from the Jews: On the Rhetoric, Power and Violence of German-Jewish 'Dialogue'," in Stefani Engelstein and Carl Niekerk, eds., *Contemplating violence: critical studies in modern German culture*, Amsterdamer Beiträge zur neueren Germanistik 79 (Amsterdam; New York: Rodopi, 2011), 171-72. For this interpretation Fischer draws from Jeffrey S. Librett's *The Rhetoric of Cultural Dialogue: Jews and Germans from Moses Mendelssohn to richard Wagner and Beyond* (Stanford: Stanford University Press, 2000).

[69]Ibid., 178-182.

debate over Jewish German citizenship and Treitschke's role in promoting the "deicide myth"

that Judaism posed a threat to Christianity and therefore to Germanness. Treitschke's demand

for Jewish conversion, an idea supported even by ostensible philosemites, speaks to the

exclusively Christian conception of German *Geist* and the rejection of Jewishness as non-

German and separatist. Frustrated assimilationism, in a sense, bred a rhetoric of exclusion and

expulsion.[70]

No such antisemitic paranoia dominated British identity politics. Deborah Cohen writes

that Jewish Britons enjoyed full citizenship after 1866 and freedom from pogroms and mob

violence despite a five-fold increase in numbers through increased immigration between 1888

and 1914.[71] Admiration of Jews provided a strong counter-argument to typical racist concerns

about Jewish conspiracy, racial hybridity or characterizations of ubiquitous, social-climbing

"secret" Jews in widely read novels.[72] Racial categories based on physical features, such as big

noses, actually counteracted fears of the Jewish Chameleon. The acknowledgment of Jewish

---

[70]"German Spirit and Holy Ghost—Treitschke's Call for Conversion of German Jewry: The Debate Revisited," *Modern Judaism* 30, no. 2 (May, 2010): 172-95. See also, Dagmar Herzog, "Carl Scholl, Gustav Struve, and the Problematics of Philosemitism in 1840s Germany: Radical Christian Dissent and the Reform Jewish Response," *Jewish History* 9, no. 2 (Fall, 1995): 62, 68. Susannah Heschel further traces the susceptibility of German theology to racist nationalism and Nazi propaganda through a brand of national evangelism that bought into antisemitic fears of moral and spiritual contamination. The German Christian Movement joined the Nazi project of dejudaization by establishing a well-funded Institute for the Study and Eradication of Jewish Influence on German Church Life. See "Historiography of Antisemitism Versus Anti-Judaism: A Response to Robert Morgan," *Journal for the Study of the New Testament* 33, no. 3 (2011): 257-79.

[71]"Who Was Who? Race and Jews in Turn-of-the-Century Britain," *Journal of British Studies* 41, no. 4 (2002): 470.

[72]Ibid., 471, 475, 477-78. Cohen mentions George Eliot's *Daniel Deronda* (1876) as the most notorious "Jewish" novel that started a trend.

adaptability, both as a danger and an asset, Cohen argues, speaks to the rapid assimilation of

Jews into British society and their eventual acceptance through a prevailing liberal gradualism.[73]

Antisemitic stereotypes certainly peppered the popular press, however, ridiculing the hypocritical

pretensions and poor fashion-sense of the "Gentleman Jew," for example, as demonstrated in

Thackeray's 1846 satire for *Punch* entitled "Snobs of England." One cartoon depicts a

diminutive, gaudily dressed Jewish dandy with huge nose, bulging eyes and swarthy, hairy

complexion in the process of ordering up a serving of pork, "crackling, sage and onions and all"

from a tall, blond, impeccably dressed and faintly amused servitor.[74] Multiple hats ("Mosaic

ornaments") and Old Clothes became long-standing symbols of Jewish deceit and huckstering.

Carlyle applied the latter trope to Benjamin Disraeli, an Anglican politician of Jewish ancestry

who eventually served as British Prime Minister from 1874 to 1880.[75] Thackeray's *Codlingsby*

(1847), a lampoon of Disraeli's political/autobiographical novel *Conigsby* (1844), accentuated

the stereotyped pretense of the Gentleman Jew by placing most of the action in the ghetto and

reversing conventional ideas of beauty and taste. Thackeray's satire ostensibly relieved anxieties

surrounding Jewish emancipation by reasserting British racial preeminence in reaction to

Disraeli's "bold foregrounding of racial issues" in *Conigsby*, where he placed Jews and Arabs on

a level with Saxons and Greeks as Caucasions at the top of a four-tier race hierarchy.[76] But even

---

[73]Ibid., 480-81, 483.

[74]Claire Nicolay, "The Anxiety of "Mosaic" Influence: Thackeray, Disraeli, and Anglo-Jewish Assimilation in the 1840s," *Nineteenth-Century Contexts* 25, no. 2 (2003): 133.

[75]Ibid., 127, 129.

[76]Ibid., 126, 134-35, 142.

if Disraeli did have to fantasize his youthful acceptance among English school peers in his self-fashioning novel, the fact that he could surmount prejudice and rise to the pinnacle of political and social success testifies to a British national identity secure enough to allow some flaunting of exotic oriental origins on Disraeli's own part.[77]

It would be misleading to conclude that Britain historically lacked an inner enemy equivalent to the Jewish threat in the case of German identity. Catholics led a stigmatized and sometimes harrowed existence from Tudor times up to the anti-Catholic Gordon Riots of 1780. Yet by the time Catholic emancipation came in 1829, and with the disappearance of any viable Spanish or French military threat, anti-Catholicism had lost its political underpinnings. Given the fact that Germans had often confounded the threats of British and Jewish capitalism, some small irony might be found in the leveling of British suspicions against German immigrants during the nineteenth century. Germans had been the largest immigrant group in England after 1851 until the influx of Eastern European and Russian Jews between 1888 and 1914, but what began as a concern over the influx of German clerks and waiters working for low wages the German "enemy within" became a paranoid fantasy with the spy mania of the late nineteenth and early twentieth centuries. As Panikos Panayi has documented, Britons proved themselves capable of mob violence and exclusionary politics during World War I. This took the form of vandalism against German-owned shops, looting, boycotts, calls for internment of all Germans, draconian acts blocking the trading rights or company registrations of German residents and the

---

[77]Richard Aldous makes this point about Disraeli's projected self-image in pursuit of literary and political success in *The Lion and the Unicorn: Gladstone Vs Disraeli* (London: Hutchinson, 2006). Disraeli became the honored spiritual founder of the Conservative imperialist Primrose League in 1883, two years after his death.

social shunning of German families like that of Edgar Speyer, a prominent businessman and

philanthropist who was forced to moved to New York under suspicion of multinational financial

connections.[78] Organizations like the British Empire Union, the Anti-German League, the

National Party, the Vigilantes and the Alien Internment League called for the extirpation of

Germans from British society. Books like Ian D. Colvin's *Germans in England 1066-1598*

(1915), Kirtan Varley's *The Unseen Hand* (1916) and Arnold White's *The Hidden Hand* (1917)

supported the expulsionist agenda with complex conspiracy theories that rival in absurdity the

infamous antisemitic *Protocols of the Elders of Zion* (1903 in Russian; 1920s in English).[79] But

considering the linkage of this wartime anti-Germanism to an external national threat, and the

double irony that the ultra-respectable Primrose League's ritualized adoration of Disraeli

coincided with its interwar ramp up of anti-alien rhetoric, it might be reasonable to conclude that

British identity tended to be outwardly rather than inwardly projected.[80]

Until very recently, British citizenship remained inclusive but also hierarchical, with

classes ranging from full citizenship to imperial subject.[81] Some British historians have argued

---

[78]*The Enemy in Our Midst: Germans in Britain During the First World War* (New York: Berg, 1991), 76-77, 138, 184, 188-90, 228-29.

[79]Ibid., 165, 172, 174, 202. Colvin saw the insidious hand of the German Hamsa (Hanseatic League merchants) behind the launch of the Spanish Armada in 1588.

[80] Matthew Hendley, "Anti-Alienism and the Primrose League: The Externalization of the Postwar Crisis in Great Britain 1918-32," *Albion: A Quarterly Journal Concerned with British Studies* 33, no. 2 (2001): 245, 267.

[81]The British Empire and Commonwealth left a legacy of multiple grades of citizenship, from full British nationality to British Overseas Citizen, British Protected Person, British National Overseas and British Dependent Territories Citizen—a smorgasbord of identities depending upon place of birth, some of which can be upgraded to full nationality. The designations of "Subject" and "Citizen of the UK and Colonies" have been dropped since 1949

that with the rise of Conservative English nationalism in response to Scottish and Welsh

devolution a turning inward has taken place since the 1980s. Paul Ward saw in the British

Nationality Act of 1981 a politics of racial exclusion based on an immigrant's perceived capacity

to imbibe English domestic virtues, a policy that favored Jews over West Indian blacks.[82]

Krishnan Kumar and Richard Weight warned that English nationalism risks being hijacked by

soccer hooligans waving the red and white flag of St. George or becoming aligned with

reactionary racism along the lines of Enoch Powell's 1960s rhetorical attack on anti-

discrimination legislation.[83] On the other hand, Weight located in England's libertarian heritage

and parliamentary democracy the proper cure for resuscitating a more radical patriotism. Kumar

argued that nostalgic cultural definitions of Englishness, from fox-hunting to exclusive ruralism,

racial or linguistic purity or any sense of "owning" past cultural achievements should not be

politicized. "A public, institutional definition of Englishness," he added, would embrace and

elucidate English civic principles simply taken for granted in Britishness.[84]

Temporal and Spatial Difference in British and German Identities

The importance of official histories and territorial boundaries in defining cultural and

political identities dates back to the ancient Hebrews and Greeks, as Hans Kohn argued, and such

temporal and spatial conceptions varied considerably in British and German orientations. In

---

and 1983, respectively.

[82]*Britishness since 1870* (London; New York: Routledge, 2004), 126.

[83]Kumar, *The Making of English National Identity*, 252, 267-68. Weight, "Raise St. George's Standard High," *New Statesman and Society*, 8 January 1999, 25-27.

[84]Kumar, 270.

national histories, for example, Kevin Cramer has observed a striking contrast between

nineteenth-century British and German reevaluations of early modern developments. British

historians, he wrote, could mythologize the creation of a legitimate modern, religiously and

politically unified parliamentary state at a critical moment in history—through revisionist

interpretations of Oliver Cromwell, the English Civil War and subsequent Glorious Revolution

of 1688 leading to the Anglo-Scottish union of 1707 and later Acts of Union with Ireland in

1801. German historians, divided in their Protestant and Catholic sympathies and frustrated by

German disunity before Bismarck, differed in their assessments of the role played by ambitious

"warlord" and Catholic commander Albrecht Wallenstein during the Thirty Years War.

According to rumor and Friedrich Schiller's extremely popular literary portrayal, Wallenstein

attempted to bring about German unity during the Thirty Years War before his assassination by

Habsburg agents. Not only did Germans lack a unifying and triumphal linear narrative like that

cherished by the British, Cramer argued, but the image of an "unrealized nation," the obsession

with atrocity stories and the necessity for a "bold repudiation of old ways of thinking" also

became embedded in a national myth of redemption through sacrifice that persisted into the Nazi

era.[85]

     If a historical sense of providential triumphalism became a significant component of

British identity, something of the reverse occurred in Germany through the influence of Friedrich

Nietzsche. Nietzsche's essay on *The Use and Abuse of History* (1874) coupled happiness and

freedom of action with the ability to forget or "feel unhistorically," and his posthumously popular

---

[85]Kevin Cramer, *The Thirty Years' War and German Memory in the Nineteenth Century, Studies in War, Society, and the Military* (Lincoln: University of Nebraska Press, 2007), 96-97, 100, 186, 188.

Thus Spake Zarathustra: A Book for All and None (1883-85) expanded this theme with the anti-

historical, non-linear idea of "eternal recurrence."[86] According to Swiss psychologist Carl Jung,

Nietzsche's concerns over the constraining or distorting effects of history reflected a broader

German desire to throw off the weight of the past.[87] And despite Nietzsche's personal

cosmopolitanism and affected Anglophilia, Steven E. Aschheim has concluded that Nietzsche's

"Germanness" emerges in the apt conjunction of his iconoclasm with historical developments in

Germany after 1890, from "the critical discontent and prophetic intimations pervading fin-de-

siècle Wilhelmine society" to the "need for a negative foil" to post-World War II German

identity.[88] As a result of the predominant association of Nietzscheanism with pan-German

militarism, however, the experience of World War I sharply divided Nietzsche's canonization in

Germany from his demonization among the western powers.[89]

---

[86]Friedrich Wilhelm Nietzsche and Peter Fritzsche, *Nietzsche and the Death of God: Selected Writings*, Bedford Series in History and Culture (Boston, MA: Bedford/St. Martin, 2007), 54.

[87]C. G. Jung and James L. Jarrett, *Jung's Seminar on Nietzsche's Zarathustra*, abridged ed., Bollingen Series (Princeton, NJ: Princeton University Press, 1998), 373. In Jung's analysis, Nietzsche had absorbed the materialistic individualism of the 1880s and elevated it into a philosophy justifying "ruthless egoism," along with the Fichtean delusion that man had invented morality and could therefore will a transvaluation of values (pp. 93-95, 170).

[88]*The Nietzsche Legacy in Germany, 1890-1990* (Berkeley; Oxford: University of California Press, 1992), 310.

[89]Ibid., 85, 123-25, 131-35. Nietzsche became unfairly linked with Anglophobic imperialists, Heinrich von Treitschke and General Friedrich von Bernhardi. Bernhardi plainly touted superior German culture as a justification for continued economic and political expansion, which meant inevitable war with England. See *Britain as Germany's Vassal*, trans. J. Ellis Barker (New York: Doran, 1914; original German, 1912), 36, 48-51, 55-57, 162-64. This book was published as a cheaper, popularized version of *Germany and the Next War* (1911), which went through nine editions before the outbreak of World War I.

Notwithstanding the early appeal of a Nietzschean "transvaluation of values" among English writers and readers seeking an antidote to Victorian sentimentalism and ethical crusading, Nietzsche's iconoclastic and elitist interpretation of history provoked negative reactions in Britain.[90] Even before the Nietzsche legend became widely associated with Prussian militarism and warmongering, George Bernard Shaw, who strongly disavowed any ideological connection between his *Man and Superman* and the *Übermensch*, scorned the ineptitude of Nietzsche's attack on Christianity, modern democracy and socialism. Shaw derided Nietzsche's obsession with "plots hatched by malignant philosophers to frustrate the evolution of the human race and mass the stupidity and brute force of the many weak against the beneficial tyranny of the few strong."[91] Although Nietzsche himself abhorred German nationalism, many of his writings contradicted liberal and democratic ideals central to British identity. Regardless of what Nietzsche's unconventional and self-liberating message meant to Anglophone readers on a personal level, he came to symbolize German deviance from western models.[92]

[90]Patrick Bridgwater, *Nietzsche in Anglosaxony: A Study of Nietzsche's Impact on English and American Literature* (Leicester, UK: Leicester University Press, 1972), 14-15, 18-19. See also Bernd Magnus and Kathleen Marie Higgins, eds. *The Cambridge Companion to Nietzsche* (Cambridge; New York: Cambridge University Press, 1996), 48 on Nietzsche's perspectivism in *Beyond Good and Evil* (1886) that reserved the right to philosophize only for those born or cultivated to it.

[91]Ibid., 62-63. The quotation comes from a review of Nietzsche's works in translation entitled "Nietzsche in English," *Saturday Review* 11 (1896). Although he borrowed from Nietzsche a single word for the title, Shaw's comedic play dealt with women's instrumentality in determining eugenics through the Life Force. Nietzsche had expounded upon the "slave morality" of Christianity in *On the Genealogy of Morals* (1887).

[92]Peter Bergmann, in *Nietzsche, "the Last Antipolitical German"* (Bloomington: Indiana University Press, 1987), 82, argued that Nietzsche typified his generation by promoting "an anemic, bloodless vision of war," and that he cultivated a "benign view of militarism" among the educated German middle classes by giving an "aesthetic meaning" to the expansion of military

Anglo-German territorial orientations constituted another basis for stereotyped difference, particularly in the dichotomy taken for granted between British sea and German land power. Contrary to the alarmism of popular fiction, Britain had no real cause to fear a German invasion by sea even as the Anglo-German naval rivalry picked up steam at the turn of the century. Nor did Britain pose any significant military threat to Germany, despite German concerns about "encirclement." Culturally and strategically, the idea of a greater Britain, resting on the world-wide diffusion of Anglo-Saxon emigration and culture, quelled British anxieties about racial or imperial slippage. Charles Wentworth Dilke's survey of British dominions in 1868 predicted a triumph of Saxondom over hostile "cheaper" races and a swelling of the English "race" to 300 million by 1970 that would make European rivals Italy, Spain, France and Russia seem mere "pigmies."[93] A German equivalent to this geopolitical security blanket existed in the *Mitteleuropa* idea of military and economic hegemony in Eastern Europe, beyond Germany's most vulnerable border.[94] Despite these seemingly compatible geopolitical visions, however, diplomatic conflict came in the form of naval rivalry and European alliances. Up until Britain's entry into the Triple Entente with France and Russia in 1907, the staple of British foreign policy had been maintaining a free hand in the European power balance, but the German naval challenge, German military influence in Turkey and plans for a Berlin to Baghdad railway

institutions.

[93]*Greater Britain: A Record of Travel in English-Speaking Countries During 1866-7*, 2 vols. (London: Macmillan; Philadelphia: Lippincott, 1869), 347-48.

[94]Gertjan Dijkink, *National Identity and Geopolitical Visions: Maps of Pride and Pain* (London; New York: Routledge, 1996), 17-20, 39-42, refers to the popular writing by Friedrich Ratzel entitled *Deutschland: Einführung in die Heimatkunde* (1898).

changed that. Russia became the check on German designs in the East, with the new alliance system only confirming German fears of encirclement.

Divergent geopolitical visions created quite different paths for British and German identity. Britain could exploit the commercially successful imperial legacy of a Commonwealth of nations through two devastating world wars; Germany's military occupation of the Eastern Front during World War I only served to warp German *Kultur* and identity, ultimately spawning unrealizable aspirations for totalitarian control that presaged Hitler's *Drang noch Osten* a generation later.[95] But the British overseas empire also left its own disturbing imprints on British colonial and postcolonial identity. Ian Baucom wrote about the incompatibility between tropes of ingroup purity and the realities of outgroup absorption that led to a tropicalization or hybridization of cultures.[96] Baucom specifically referred to Indianized architectural elements of Bombay's Victoria Terminus and the fictional image of the racially white but "gone native" *Kim* of Kipling's classic novel. Even after his complete reeducation, or "sahibization," Kim becomes more useful to the empire as a hybrid subject, able to obtain knowledge from the natives for the great imperial project of mapping India. For Kipling, Baucom argued, British imperial rule implied a dilution or loss of what it meant to be English.

Similarly, Simon Gikandi has discussed how the inseparability of metropole and periphery affected the formation of English identity: early through a triumphal imperial

---

[95]Vejas Gabriel Liulevicius, *War Land on the Eastern Front: Culture, National Identity and German Occupation in World War I* (Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 2000), pp.40, 89-91, 104-8, 142-3, 160, 180-193, 220, 234-41, 253-55.

[96]*Out of Place: Englishness, Empire, and the Locations of Identity* (Princeton, NJ: Princeton University Press, 1999), 83-86, 88, 220, 222.

Englishness that depended upon the alterity of colonial spaces and cultures and later through a modernist disenchantment with the philosophical inconsistencies and harsh realities of imperial rule. As part of the modernist reaction to imperialism, Joseph Conrad's novels and stories pessimistically portrayed the delusions of imperial mentality and the malignant effects of untamable Africa on the European psyche and identity. Like Baucom, Gikandi emphasized the inherent contradiction between imperial expansion and racial or cultural exclusivity that has sustained a colonial and postcolonial English identity crisis. Gikandi concluded that cultural representations of the other became integral to the construction of English/British identity, often through themes of spatial or sensorial disorientation.[97]

An example of spatial othering in an Anglo-German context, when Germany could still be classed as a backward region, can be found in an oddly horrifying little tale entitled "A Night in a German Wood."[98] Warning English pedestrian tourists in 1852 never to embark on "such fascinating excursions" without a guide or a reliable compass, the author loses his way in the heavily-wooded Westphalian countryside one evening and winds up groping amidst a "darkness that might be felt" through field and wood. Unable to understand cryptic directions shouted from a solitary passing cart to "follow the foot of the woods," he finds himself stumbling in circles and eventually marooned in a gloomy wood where he recalls:

> . . . almost every branch I grasped in the dark to help me onward seemed crowded with snails, which smashed slimily under my shuddering hand! Glow worms were sparkling in the underwood in such myriads as I never witnessed before, . . .

---

[97]*Maps of Englishness: Writing Identity in the Culture of Colonialism* (New York; Chichester: Columbia University Press, 1996), 6, 50-51, 66-67, 170-74, 185, 214.

[98]*Chambers's Edinburgh Journal* 441 (June 12, 1852): 381-83.

Despite excessive fatigue he resolves to keep moving because:

> . . . the dank grass, the trees dropping with dew, the creeping autumnal fog, and increasing cold, made me pause, and feel that to sleep in my light summer dress under such circumstances was, if not to die, at least to contract, during the night, such disease as would render existence not worth the having—racking rheumatism for life, or fever, or inflammation, in some of their many forms, and endless consequences.

He chances upon a village and finally arrives at his lodging in the wee hours, later reflecting on the way the German landscape had deceptively echoed local church bells and the "puzzling manner" in which German woods are parceled out: "shuffled together when the estates of several proprietors run into one another at a given point," making them "singularly difficult to steer through them even by day, and to the uninitiated, quite impracticable by night." Such spatial disorientation, with attendant dangers, served as testimony to German otherness.

4. EMPIRE, RACE AND NATIONAL IDENTITY IN VICTORIAN BRITAIN

Theories concerning the connection between national identity and stereotyping largely derive from attempts to explain nineteenth-century popular fascination with national character and cultural myth. National stereotypes became part of the cultural mythology of modern Europe through their supporting role as pillars of an obsession with antiquity or what Mircea Eliade called "historigraphical anamnesis," the effort to forge a link with primordial time as if through the remembrance of a past life.[1] The drive to establish a national identity often led to abuses of historicism that devolved into fantastic speculations about race and ancient origins, false comparisons with antiquity and supposititious parallels between contemporaneous events and great historical dramas, such as the rise and fall of Rome and the barbarian invasions. But this European-wide phenomenon also stimulated an interest in national folklore. Romantic literature and popular folk tales enabled communion with the remote past for a much wider audience, and probably exercised a subtler and more tenacious influence, than didactic treatises on racial origins or national character.

---

[1]Mircea Eliade, *Myth and Reality*, trans. Willard Trask (New York: Harper Colophon Books, 1975; originally published, New York: Harper & Row, 1963), 136-38. Eliade states that Western historiography has substituted "a recollection of all that took place in historical Time" in place of mythical events that, in more traditional societies, establish a link with primordial time. In either case the link defines cultural behavior patterns, whether or not believed to be of supernatural origin.

The compression of historical time through national mythmaking in Britain, which

complemented the "domestication" of geographical space as one of the constituents of

imperialism, succeeded most convincingly through anglicized versions of the King Arthur legend

and the socially rehabilitated image of the outlaw hero, Robin Hood. Stephanie L. Barczewski

has explained how the resuscitation of these two medieval warrior-heroes furthered cultural

nationalism in their appeal to diverse, ideologically opposed groups.[2] The King Arthur legend

lent itself to an imperialistic, muscular Christianity and missionary zeal as well as an aristocratic,

conservative view of social reform, such as that championed by the Christian Socialists, who

from the 1850s stressed community and the neo-feudal idea of mutual obligations and loyalties

between classes in opposition to social equality and democratization through parliamentary

reform. Arthurian heroes also became models for crusading, "knights-errant" of the realm who

set out to right social injustices both at home and abroad. The chivalric metaphor not only

invested imperial service with a sense of moral duty, as in the idea of rescuing backward peoples

from slavery, superstition and oppression, but the Arthurian motif of Sir Perceval and Sir

Galahad in quest of the Holy Grail also reinforced Christian themes and added sexual purity to

---

[2]*Myth and National Identity in Nineteenth-Century Britain: The Legends of King Arthur and Robin Hood* (Oxford; New York: Oxford University Press, 2000), 22, 46, 111, 155-58. Barczewski traces the work of scholars in the divestiture of the Arthurian legend of its Celtic and French origins in favor of Anglo-Saxon roots, from Malory's *Morte d'Artur* to Tennyson's *Idylls of the King* (1851). The recasting of Robin Hood from "Lord of Misrule" to gentleman bandit began with Shakespeare's *As You Like It* and progressed through the nineteenth century. Barczewski also points out a continuity between the nineteenth-century "retreat towards English culture," based on pride in British linguistic accomplishments, and the nationalist revivals in Europe generated by Herder's emphasis on the importance of tradition, myth and legend in the development of national character (pp. 84-86, 97, 103).

the gentlemanly virtues of courage, loyalty and compassion.[3] By contrast, the isolationist legend

of Robin Hood emphasized social equality, independence, and justice for the oppressed through

the threat of rebellion. Robin Hood became an icon for various working-class groups, including

the extremely popular Friendly Societies. After thematic elements of social class conflict had

been softened through the invention of aristocratic origins and allegiance to Richard I, Robin

Hood became a national symbol of pride in English character and Anglo-Saxon political

institutions that accorded with the Whig interpretation of history.[4] Because of the depth of their

appeal to socially diverse groups of men, women and children, both the King Arthur and Robin

Hood legends inculcated a sense of national and racial unity.

Cultural myths contain root-metaphors worthy of consideration for imagological studies

because they reveal stereotypes to be not merely isolated images but part of a world view that

includes national self-image.[5] This fact becomes paramount in avoiding the trap of ascribing to

stereotypes too localized a significance based on "self-interest," such as selling newspapers or

---

[3]Ibid., 62, 64-70, 220-21. Even as late as 1916 Baden Powell envisioned the Boy Scouts as young knights of the realm, saving the empire from the path of alleged Roman decadence. See Hyam, *Britain's Imperial Century*, 133.

[4]Barczewski, *Myth and National Identity*, 77-79, 127. The exaggerated conflict between Saxon and Norman in later nineteenth-century treatments of Robin Hood, in comparison with Walter Scott's *Ivanhoe* (1820), concurred with racial arguments vaunting the triumph of superior Saxon legal, political and religious institutions over allegedly corrupt, Norman-imposed systems, two examples being the Magna Carta and Henry VIII's break with Rome. Newsome, *Victorian World Picture*, 189, cites William Theed's 1868 statue of Victoria and Albert in Saxon garb as an illustration of how the English folklore revival depended as much on its didactic value as on profit motive and antiquarian interest.

[5]Firchow, *Death of the German Cousin*, 181-83, defines imagology as "the study of national/ethnic/racial/cultural images or stereotypes as they appear in literary contexts." He also sees an inherent political rationale for studies of group images and preconceived ideas that "exercise a determinable influence on group behavior."

scaremongering.[6] But the obsession with myth also speaks volumes about the anxieties associated with a highly moralistic, hierarchical, authoritarian conformist mentality. The capacity of national myth for allowing a vicarious sense of self-worth, self-glorification or self-justification through mere identification with a larger group explains its success as both a propaganda medium and a means of establishing a moral basis for the perception of an orderly world. Whether by virtue of the struggle against evil or the dispensation of Providence, the entire British or Anglo-Saxon race and its imperial or national aims, or those of a particular subset class, could be exonerated in comparison with rivals. The Arthurian legend, the myth of the gentleman, and references to antiquity and race all supported an internal as well as external hierarchy that represented one of the sinews of empire.

Victorian Mentalities, National Myth and Empire

The moralistic component of British nationalism, which found expression in the idea of a providentially ordained mission, served both to justify British commercial and imperial expansion and, at the same time, to vilify the growth of competing empires. The broader implications of the Evangelical creed had established a moral basis for British acquisition of wealth and power, "that sense of being an Elect People which, set to a more blatant tune, became a principal element in Late Victorian Imperialism."[7] This moralistic self-aggrandizement

---

[6]Gay, *Freud for Historians*, 105-7, argues, in a somewhat different context, that self-interest rarely appears as a purely rational means to a material end, but ususally represents a complex blend of materialism, narcissism, and altruism, defined not as a universal motive but by the claims and actions of the individuals or groups in question.

[7]Young, *Portrait of an Age*, 4. See also Houghton, *Victorian Frame of Mind*, 44-45. Mid-Victorian notions of physical and moral superiority, marking the British as an elect or chosen people, usually stood on comparisons with the French.

naturally implied a sense of ethnic superiority that shaped attitudes at the height of British

imperialism. Peter Firchow wrote:

> The consciousness of their innate moral superiority was the cause in the British public mind of the very natural conviction that any foreigner who opposed himself to the British will was *ipso facto* opposing the virtues of gentleness, chivalry, honor, sportsmanship, democracy and, in a word, civilization.[8]

The commingling of imperial status with positive perceptions of British national character

underlay Germanophobic opinion in British reactions to German industrial, trade, colonial and

naval rivalries.

Britain's transition toward a "conscious policy of Imperialism" entailed a shift from

expansion through commerce to a policy of annexation during the 1880s.[9] Germany's bid for

colonial power, which began with the proclamation in 1884 of a protectorate over the region

around Angra Pequeña in Southwest Africa, and which was followed by inroads in East Africa,

the Cameroons and elsewhere, provoked an annexationist response from a British government

formerly reluctant to take on unnecessary burdens of empire.[10] Britain, having already annexed

---

[8]Firchow, *Death of the German Cousin*, 177.

[9]The phrase, first coined by John A. Hobson in *Imperialism: A Study* (London, 1902), is cited in Robin W. Winks, ed., *British Imperialism: Gold, God, Glory* (New York: Holt, Rinehart & Winston, 1963), 14. Hyam, *Britain's Imperial Century*, 66, 103, notes the misleading appearance of a break in continuity with earlier "unconscious" imperialism due primarily to greater publicity, but nevertheless remarks on the new imperative to preempt rivals through territorial acquisition. Graham D. Goodlad, *British Foreign and Imperial Policy, 1865-1919* (London, Routledge, 2000), 29-37, presents a succinct discussion of the concept of a shift in late-Victorian colonial policy, from Hobson's theory of a governing economic motive to later arguments emphasizing colonial rivalry as an extension of European politics (D. K. Fieldhouse, A. J. P. Taylor) or theorizing a balance of strategic and economic considerations, beginning with the occupation of Egypt in 1882 (Ronald Robinson and Jack Gallagher).

[10]Britain annexed Bechuanaland in order to provide a huge buffer territory to the east of German Southwest Africa and secured the unclaimed coastal territory between Natal and the

parts of South Africa and occupied Egypt, thus became embroiled in the "scramble" to draw

lines on maps of Africa favorable to national security and prestige. Germany's actions also

stimulated demands from British merchants for more government intervention in favor of British

markets threatened by native uprisings and the designs of foreign rivals. Anglo-German colonial

rivalry therefore became an important component of the new "imperialism of free trade" that

gilded the chess game of international strategy, despite the fact that in Africa the commercial

interests of Britain and Germany dovetailed in opposition to French and Portuguese

protectionism.[11] Concerns over German colonial aims also gave impetus to the steady growth of

Liberal imperialism and played a crucial role in stirring popular enthusiasm for empire, which

culminated in what James Sturgis has called the "almost monolithic imperialist stance of the

metropolitan press in 1900."[12] During Gladstone's second ministry fault lines had developed

within the Liberal party between "Palmerstonians," anxious to maintain Britain's imperial

---

Cape Colony on the east side in order to block German access to the landlocked Transvaal. In
1888 the British East Africa Company was granted a charter in response to German incursions
into Sultan of Zanzibar's dominions. See Goodlad, *British Foreign and Imperial Policy*, 33-34.

[11]William G. Hynes, *The Economics of Empire: Britain, Africa and the New Imperialism
1870-95* (London, Longman Group, 1979), 68-69, 73-77, notes the lobbying efforts of the
Manchester cotton merchants and other groups seeking guarantees of free trade in response to the
encroachment of foreign rivals on colonial markets. Pressure from commercial groups reacting
to fears of recession, overproduction and the need for new markets also motivated the British
annexation of Upper Burma in 1886, which was justified as a means of protecting India (pp. 54-
55). David McLean, in "Finance and 'Informal Empire' before the First World War," *Economic
History Review*, n.s. 29, no. 2 (May 1976): 295-305, argues that British "free trade imperialism"
in Turkey, Persia and China adhered to the strategy of achieving political influence, and
thwarting German or French influence, through the support of British commercial and financial
ventures in an attempt to exercise "control without formal responsibility" (p. 305).

[12]Sturgis refers to the years from 1892 to 1902 as a "decade of conscious imperialism."
See "Britain and the New Imperialism," in *British Imperialism in the Nineteenth Century*, ed.
C.C. Eldridge, (New York: St. Martin's, 1984), 93, 96.

prestige, and "Little Englander" non-interventionists. Radical imperialist leaders Joseph

Chamberlain and Sir Charles Dilke supported the former position by urging a more "forward"

policy against German intrusions in Africa.[13] The appointment of Joseph Chamberlain as

Colonial Secretary in 1895 meant the official endorsement of free trade imperialism and a more

straightforward and ambitious policy of developing tropical colonies and dependencies as both a

source of raw materials and a market for British industrial goods.[14]

The new imperialism marked a departure from religious and moral considerations, which

had characterized Gladstonian "reluctant" imperialism, toward a preoccupation with imperial and

national power.[15] Social reform in the 1890s acquired an imperialistic motive that superceded

the evangelical zeal of 1830s Benthamite reformism, just as imperial defense superseded fear of

revolution as an impetus for reform legislation.[16] This change exacerbated a long-standing moral

dilemma due to a perceived break from the idealism that had previously motivated missionary

expeditions as well as domestic social policy during the reform era. Britain's imperial destiny,

---

[13]T. A. Jenkins, *The Liberal Ascendency, 1830-1886* (New York: St. Martin's, 1994), 169-72.

[14]Hynes, *Economics of Empire*, 138-42. Chamberlain's appointment ironically coincided with a general improvement in the economy, which undercut commercial imperial motives.

[15]Jenkins, *The Liberal Ascendency*, 162-64, remarks on the "revivalist" tone of support for Gladstone prior to 1880 and the popularity of his speeches denouncing the jingoistic excesses of "Beaconsfieldism," or Disraeli's imperial policy. The theme of atonement can thus be seen as an undercurrent moderating, if not totally opposed to, imperialism.

[16]See Elie Halevy, *History of the English People*, vol. 3, *The Triumph of Reform, 1830-1841*, 162-63, on Evangelicalism and reform. See Kennedy, *Rise of Anglo-German Antagonism*, 343, on Lord Roberts and the issue of imperial defense. Young, *Portrait of an Age*, 100, 115, noted the shift from moral to national motives in educational reform with the Education Act of 1870.

once celebrated and endowed with a sense of mission by Carlyle, Kingsley and others, had

become an article of faith to many only despite Liberal pangs of conscience.[17] The public

perception of an innocent empire, a "loose and sometimes accidental association of units," that

characterized the early British Empire had laid the foundation for claims of an empire without

design.[18] With the policy shift toward annexation, the need arose to justify Britain's "noble"

experiment in order to satisfy ethical scruples and to counter German criticisms of British

imperialism, such as those leveled by popular historian and lecturer Heinrich von Treitschke.[19]

The traditional idea of "innocent" commercial expansionism, consonant with a divine mission to

overcome and displace old, corrupt, decadent and tyrannical empires, was being challenged—an

idea that dated back to fifteenth and sixteenth-century anti-Hispanic, anti-Romish propagandistic

appeals to providential favor.[20] The rise to imperial preeminence had put Britain in a less

defensible position morally vis-a-vis Germany: was not Germany the new David and England the

---

[17]Young, *Portrait of an Age*, 177, speaks of the "religious fervour" or "religious horror" indicative of opposing Victorian attitudes toward imperialism.

[18]Eldridge, "Sinews of Empire: Changing Perspectives," in *British Imperialism in the Nineteenth Century*, 168.

[19]See both A. J. Hoover, *God, Germany, and Britain in the Great War* (New York: Praeger, 1989), p.68, and Charles E. McClelland, *The German Historians in England: A Study in Nineteenth-century Views* (Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 1971), 217.

[20]William S. Maltby, *The Black Legend: The Development of Anti-Spanish Sentiment, 1558-1660*, (Durham, NC: Duke University Press, 1971), 131, cites a 1660 London pamphlet entitled *The Character of Spain: Or, an Epitome of Their Virtues and Vices*, published long after the cooling of military hostilities, as one of the early English treatises on national character. Despite a three-century time differential, some intriguing similarities can be found between sixteenth-century anti-Hispanism and nineteenth-century Germanophobia. Maltby mentions the prominent role of printed matter in demonizing the enemy (pp. 126-27), racial and moralistic religious arguments (pp. 104, 135), the portrayal of the English as liberators of native peoples (p. 128), and unfamiliarity with the target country (p. 138).

overgrown, decadent Goliath? This inversion of the imperial paradigm, which had formerly

placed England as the heroic underdog, now cast England as the "weary Titan, staggering under

the too-vast orb of his fate" or a "huge giant sprawling over the globe, with gouty fingers and

toes stretched in every direction, which cannot be approached without eliciting a scream."[21]

During the long interval before this conceptual "turning of the tables," however, neo-classicism

and romanticism had allowed a reappraisal of antiquity and folklore that smoothed over

associations with paganism offensive to Christian sensibilities. Thenceforth, the rich repositories

of imagery supplied both by national myth and the classical model of empire would prove

serviceable to moralistic perspectives on the realities of nineteenth-century imperialism.

Comparisons with Antiquity

Appreciation of the splendors of ancient Greece and Rome in an age of imperialism often

led to identification with those ancient models of empire, a vantage point which placed Germany

historically in opposition to "civilization."[22] In 1854 Kingsley's *Westward Ho!* likened the

exploits of the sixteenth-century English sea dogs to those of the Greek heroes at Troy, Marathon

and Salamis.[23] The tendency to draw comparisons with the classical world led one anonymous

---

[21]The statements made respectively by Joseph Chamberlain, while Colonial Secretary, and Thomas Sanderson of the Foreign Office are quoted in Kennedy, *Rise of the Anglo-German Antagonism*, 229.

[22]Houghton, *Victorian Frame of Mind*, 288-91, has documented the infatuation with Hellenic culture, especially an admiration for the Greek ideal of rounded self-development, in writers like Matthew Arnold, J. A. Symonds and Walter Pater. While their ideas opposed John Stuart Mill's more Romantic conception of individuality, both schools recognized Goethe, ironically, as a modern proponent of self-development. See also Richard Jenkyns, *The Victorians and Ancient Greece* (Cambridge: Harvard University Press, 1980), 331-34 on Hellenism and empire.

[23]Charles Kingsley, *Westward Ho!*, chap. 1, 2-3, cited in Houghton, *Victorian Frame of*

writer to reason that hilly, coastal England spawned an active, Athenian-like race of busy traders while flat, dull, inland Germany produced conservative, Spartan agriculturalists. The analogy inferred British cultural superiority and portended inevitable conflict.[24] Although patriotic writers extolled a British affiliation with Greek heroism and commercial acumen, the Roman/British capacity for empire building and administration became a more significant point of resemblance.[25] In some cases neo-Romanism implied a repudiation of the Greek ideal which, in the realm of intellectual cultivation, befit the Germans only too well. Frederic Harrison wrote in 1871:

> In their later ages the Greeks, with their matchless mental gifts, were of almost no account as a nation; whilst the Romans, in cultivation far their inferiors, were foremost by the ascendancy of their national genius. The real strength of a nation, especially in these days, consists not in its achievements in science or art, but in the degree to which its national will can command the sympathies and give shape to the wants of the age.[26]

Placed in the midst of an alarmist polemic for an interventionist policy against Germany during the siege of Paris at the close of the Franco-Prussian war, Harrison's paean to Rome deftly assuaged British imperial pride while paying tribute to the undeniable achievements of German

---

Mind, 324.

[24]See "French, Germans and English," *British Quarterly Review* 13 (February 1851): 348.

[25]Even the greatest of Germanophiles, Thomas Carlyle, had called the English a "dumb people" because, "Like the Old Romans, and some few others, *their* Epic Poem is written on the Earth's surface." But he also warned of the "Berserkir-rage" caged up within the breasts of these "silent" descendants of the ancient Teutons. See Carlyle's *Past and Present* (London: Chapman & Hall, 1843) chap. 5, "The English," quoted in *English Prose of the Victorian Era*, ed. Charles Frederick Harrold and William D. Templeman (New York: Oxford University Press, 1938), 224, 228.

[26]"The Duty of England," *Fortnightly Review* 9 n.s. (February 1871): 145-66, reprinted in Frederic Harrison, *National and Social Problems* (New York: Macmillan, 1908), 60.

scholarship. However, statements like "scratch the Junker, and you will find the lanzknecht [*sic*]" and "the fact that every German is a soldier, is itself a proof of a lower type of civilization" conveyed the gist of Harrison's message: namely, that England's "duty" lay with the cause of civilization against purportedly barbaric Germany.[27] Identification of Germany with Rome, when it occurred, tended to be negative. At least one writer found "something of the temper of ancient Rome about the German Empire" in its fondness of "massiveness," dramatic effect and pugnacity—elements which smacked of paganism.[28] Most comparisons with antiquity, however, accorded with Harrison's view and the idea of German reversion to ancestral pagan beliefs.[29] This impression cropped up in various contexts, from criticism of Goethe to ridicule of German superstition and comments about "a pagan congregation of devout enthusiasts of the Wagnerian cult," or "a considerable touch of paganism" in the kaiser's "ardent ancestor-worship."[30]

---

[27]Harrison, *National and Social Problems*, 63-69.

[28]John Twells Brex, comp., *Scaremongerings From the "Daily Mail": The Paper That Foretold the War 1896-1914* (London: Daily Mail, n.d.), 61.

[29]Hoover, *God, Germany & Britain*, 40-41, cites Louis Untermeyer, *Heinrich Heine: Paradox and Poet* (New York, 1937), 1:229, about the famous poet's often quoted 1834 prophecy that Germans were "reverting to type" and abandoning Christianity, and he remarks on the English clergy's perception of German neopaganism gained from Queen's College Professor of Modern History, J. A. Cramb's *Germany and England* (London, 1914).

[30]Mander, *Our German Cousins*, 137, refers to Coleridge's hatred of Goethe's paganism. Dawson, *Germany and the Germans* 1:376, reported that Ascension Day, the fortieth day after Easter, used to be sacred to Donar, the pagan German god of thunder, and that superstitious peasants would hide scissors and needles during storms lest harm would befall the crops. The quotes are from Katherine Blyth, "Sketches Made in Germany—No. 1," *Nineteenth Century* 40 (September 1896): 386, who hints at German paganism being in competition with Christianity, and Charles Lowe, "The Kaiser and His Family: A Study in Heredity," *Pall Mall Magazine* 25 (October 1903): 150.

Imperialist identification with Rome continued throughout the latter nineteenth century from the Don Pacifico affair of 1850, when Palmerston had echoed a popular sentiment by declaring that, just as Rome protected any Roman citizen who could say *civis Romanus sum*, "the watchful eye and the strong arm of England will protect a British subject in whatever land he may be."[31] In 1895 Chamberlain exhorted the British people to "build railroads [in Africa] as the Romans built roads," and voiced the conviction that "the only dominion which can in any way compare with the British dominion is, of course, the old empire of the Romans."[32] Lord Rosebery posed the rhetorical question in 1900, "Are we, like the Romans, not merely a brave, but also a persistent, business-like, alert, governing people?"[33] Even those who debunked British affinities with Rome sought out differences in order to show that Britain would prevail where its ancient counterpart failed. "If Imperial Rome had held at her disposal a small fraction of that mental vigour which is at the disposal of England now," wrote J. B. Bury in 1896, "her Empire would never have succumbed, as it did, to the Germans."[34]

---

[31]Don Pacifico was a Moorish Jew and British subject whose claims against the Greek government prompted an anti-Semitic mob to burn his Athens residence. British support eventually led to an embargo and seizure of Greek vessels in the Piraeus followed by Greek capitulation. See *Hansard's Parliamentary Debates* (Commons), 3rd series, 112 (1850): 443-44, the debate on Don Pacifico and Greece, 25 June 1850, quoted in Kenneth Bourne, *The Foreign Policy of Victorian England 1838-1902* (Oxford: Clarendon Press, 1970), "Selected Documents," 301-2. Two days later Gladstone replied, "What then, Sir, was a Roman citizen? He was the member of a privileged class; he belonged to a conquering race, to a nation that held all others bound down by the strong arm of power." Gladstone deplored the idea that the British were to be "the universal schoolmasters." *Hansard's*, 575-76, quoted in Bourne, 306.

[32]*Daily Telegraph*, 24 August 1895, 3.

[33]Lord Rosebery, "The British Empire," reprinted from the *London Times* in *Living Age*, 22 December 1900, 734.

[34]"The British and Roman Empire," *Saturday Review*, 81 (June 1896): 645. Some

It would be inaccurate to say that all admirers of Rome despised Germany or that all Germanophiles necessarily detested Rome and its Latin "derivative," France, but references to Rome versus Germany did attain a new historical significance in the minds of many nineteenth-century British writers and readers, usually to the detriment of Germany after 1871.[35] Germanophobes constantly hammered home the theme of an archetypal conflict between civilization and barbarism. Written at the high point of post Boer War Anglo-German hostility, Kipling's inflammatory poem, "The Rowers," with its use of the epithets "Goth" and "Hun" for Italy and Germany, implied Britain's abrogation of imperial responsibility as the torchbearer of classical civilization:

> And ye tell us now of a secret vow
> Ye have made with an open foe!
>
> The dead they mocked are scarcely cold,
> Our wounded are bleeding yet -
> And ye tell us now that our strength is sold
> To help them press for a debt!
>
> In sight of peace - from the Narrow Seas
> O'er half the world to run -
> With a cheated crew, to league anew
> With the Goth and the shameless Hun![36]

Anglophile German historians of the mid-nineteenth century celebrated the idea of an English "New Rome" in opposition to similar French claims, an argument that enhanced the appeal of Anglo-German racial kinship while negating feelings of cultural inferiority to the French. See McClelland, *German Historians in England*, 104-5.

[35]The distinction between Roman and Teuton, or Goth, also applied to literary and religious comparisons of Classicism versus Romanticism and Christianity versus neopaganism, respectively. See Madame de Staël-Holstein, *Germany*, trans., O. W. Wight, 2 vols. (New York: Derby, 1861), 1:198-201. See also Hoover, *God, Germany, and Britain*, 40-41.

[36]Quoted from A. J. A. Morris, *The Scaremongers: The Advocacy of War and Rearmament 1896-1914* (London: Routledge & Keegan Paul, 1984), 49. The poem, which

The classical metaphor provided a venerable framework upon which to hang distinctions and reaffirm traditional racial and national stereotypes, but it also served to admonish as well as bolster imperial pride. Only two months before Rosebery's empire speech George Bernard Shaw had warned his compatriots against the dangers of following in the footsteps of ill-fated Rome.[37] This pessimistic note sounded the ambivalence that darkened late-Victorian attitudes behind a facade of imperial self-assurance. The theme of imperial decline ran counter to early Victorian optimism about success through *laissez-faire* economics and the mirage of what later came to be called "splendid isolation."[38] The new strain of pessimism developed not only in response to Bismarckian Germany's successful defiance of English political and economic models, but also in view of increasing imperial rivalry and the need to protect trade and preserve British power through alliances that might threaten the diplomatic free hand and possibly commit Britain to a future European war.[39]

---

appeared in the *Times*, 22 December 1902, kindled public outrage at British collaboration with Germany and Italy in blockading the Venezuelan coast amid reports that German warships had bombarded forts and sunk several gunboats. Kipling clearly referred to the bitter feelings aroused by German criticism of British troop conduct during the Boer War and the concurrent hysteria over German Anglophobia. The poem's title appears to be a play on "The Rovers," the title of an anti-German satirical drama of a century earlier. See also de Staël-Holstein, *Germany,* 1:400, where she refers to Attila as a German hero.

[37]*Fabianism and the Empire* (London: Grant Richards, 1900), 53, cited in Semmel, *Imperialism and Social Reform*, 130. In this famous manifesto Shaw argues against Free Trade because it would lead to Britain's dependence on her colonies and to a fate presaged by that of imperial Rome. Both Shaw and Rosebery used the Roman analogy to support an imperialist policy from opposite perspectives.

[38]L. C. B. Seaman, *Victorian England: Aspects of English and Imperial History 1837-1901* (London; New York: Methuen, 1973), 394-95.

[39]See Paul Kennedy, *The Realities Behind Diplomacy: Background Influenences on British External Policy, 1865-1980* (Glasgow: Fontana Paperbacks, 1981), 118-139, on

The rise of both America and Germany complicated the future of British world leadership and infused the issue of social reform with a new sense of urgency. Joseph Chamberlain and the Tariff Reform League emphasized protection of British industry for the maintenance of empire and welfare of the working class, while the Liberal Imperialists and Fabians argued for the improvement of working class conditions in order to breed a healthy, vigorous, imperial race. In either case, imperialists rejected free trade, "scoffed at Cobdenite or socialist proclamations of international friendship" and urged preparation against the "inevitable challenge of German power."[40] Fear of Britain's "inevitable" decline, along the lines of Gibbon's Rome, became a constant source of anxiety which peaked during the Boer War with its supposed revelations of "racial degeneration" in anaemic combat troops.[41] Moreover, the promise of imperial greatness seemed to depend upon technical education, military efficiency, and solving the inequities facing an expanded industrial working class, problems for which the German model offered a number of possible solutions. For example, the German *Realschulen*, the General Staff, and Bismarck's State Socialism (i.e., worker's old age, sickness and accident insurance) were widely discussed and supported by imperialists in relation to needed reforms. While it provoked interminable sermonizing and opprobrium, the German model left no doubt as to the necessity of action, but the idea of a federated empire resting on state protection of industry and labor represented an imperialist holy grail nestled amidst the horrors of Germanization. Fears of retaliatory "dear"

---

developments that determined Britain's pre-World War I alliances with France and Russia rather than with the Triple Alliance of Germany, Austria and Italy.

[40]Semmel, *Imperialism and Social Reform*, 234-35.

[41]Hynes, *Edwardian Turn of Mind*, 17-18, 23. See also Kennedy, *Rise of the Anglo-German Antagonism*, 343.

bread and low wages galvanized working-class and Liberal opposition to both tariff reform and

the ideal of German industrial expansion and its "Germanness."[42]

The Racial Argument

The twin specters of imperial decline and racial or moral degeneration sustained the

romantic myth of Teutonic purity in opposition to classical models in general and decadent Rome

in particular. The myth of German racial and moral purity, one of the earliest themes making up

the German stereotype, can be traced in modern times to the late-renaissance rediscovery of

Tacitus's *Germania*. Written in 98 CE, this polemical ancient ethnography idealized German

valor, love of freedom, simplicity and marital fidelity in contrast to decadent Rome.[43] The lasting

power of the Tacitean stereotype derived from the simplified Roman reference to unconquered

regions east of the Rhine and north of the Danube and to its depiction of the myriad tribes

subsumed under the name *Germani* as a unique, indigenous people with essentially homogenous

and surprisingly admirable features, character, customs and religious beliefs.[44] Exaggerated by

sixteenth-century German humanists and co-opted by Anglo-Saxonists, the idealized portrait of

[42]Semmel, *Imperialism and Social Reform*, 118. See also Frank McDonough, *The Conservative Party and Anglo-German Relations, 1905-1914* (Houndmills, Basingstoke, Hampshire; New York: Palgrave Macmillan, 2007), 100.

[43]On this generally accepted view of Tacitus see *Complete Works of Tacitus*, ed. Moses Hadas, trans. Alfred John Church and William Jackson Broadribb, *Germany and Its Tribes*, (New York: Random House, 1942), xii and Kurt F. Reinhardt, *Germany: 2000 Years* (Milwaukee: Bruce, 1950), 5.

[44]Regarding the Germans as aboriginal and unalloyed with other races through immigration, Tacitus wrote: "who would leave Asia, or Africa, or Italy, for Germany with its wild country, its inclement skies, its sullen manners and aspect, unless indeed it were his home?" See Hadas, *Tacitus*, 709.

Tacitus furnished a legacy of Germanic racial and moral superiority that, once connected with the idea of Anglo-German racial kinship, would prolong the life of Germanophilia in England.[45]

Germanicism as a component of Anglo-Saxonism, which had begun to rival the earlier myth of British Trojan origins in the late Elizabethan era, would reach its most exuberant expression during the mid-nineteenth century. Historians and writers including Lord Macaulay, Sharon Turner, Thomas Carlyle, John Kemble, Goldwyn Smith, John R. Green, William Stubbs, James Anthony Froude, Charles Kingsley, Edward Freeman, and Lord Acton waxed eloquent on the greatness of the Anglo-Saxon race and its Germanic racial and political heritage.[46] Kingsley, probably the most exuberant proponent of this school, believed devoutly in the Teutonic origin of English law and constitutionalism and saw in the English working man a descendant of the ancient Germanic tribesman:

> The nearest type which we can see now is, I fancy, the English sailor, or the English navvy. A great, simple, honest, baby—full of power and fun, very coarse and plain

[45]The earliest historical works championing a Germanic heritage, and adhering closely to Tacitus, were William Camden's *Britannia* (1586) and *Remaines Concerning Britain* (1605), followed by Richard (Rowlands) Verstegen's *Restitution of Decayed Intelligence* (1605) which ran to five editions by 1673. Verstegen had dropped his family name and adopted his grandfather's German name. Anglo-Saxonism also figured prominently in numerous revisions of the Norman Conquest throughout the seventeenth century and in panegyrics to Germanic racial origin such as John Hare's *St. Edward's Ghost* (1647) and Richard Hawkins's *A Discourse of the Nationall Excellencies of England* (1658). See Hugh A. MacDougall, *Racial Myth in English History: Trojans, Teutons, and Anglo-Saxons* (Montreal: Harvest House, 1982), 45-49, 59-63, 81-82.

[46]The Germanic origins of English political freedom, a notion derived from the description in Tacitus of the Saxon *Witan* or open council, appeared in the writings of Baron de Montesquieu, David Hume and others during the eighteenth century. See MacDougall, *Racial Myth in English History*, pp.91-92. Kennedy, *Rise of the Anglo-German Antagonism*, 114-15, discusses the racially Germanophilic historical school that developed at Oxford under Thomas Arnold, William Stubbs, T. H. Green and others even before the advent of general admiration for German scholarship.

spoken at times: but if treated like a human being, most affectionate, susceptible, even sentimental and superstitious; fond of gambling, brute excitement, childish amusements in the intervals of enormous exertion; quarrelsome among themselves, as boys are, and with a spirit of wild independence which seems to be strength; but which, till it be disciplined into loyal obedience and self-sacrifice, is mere weakness; and beneath all a deep practical shrewdness, an indomitable perseverance, when once roused by need.[47]

Citing Tacitus, Kingsley deemed stereotypical chaste self-restraint the source of Teutonic virility and moral strength that defeated the supposedly corrupt and degenerate Romans.[48] As a warning to his contemporaries he cast England in the role of decadent Rome, quoting an absurdly ethnocentric analogy on the subject of moral decay: "No tongue may tell the orgies enacted, with the aid of French cooks, Italian singers, and foreign artistes of all sorts."[49] That Kingsley really intended a special distinction for Anglo-Saxons becomes clear in his saga of the struggle between the Germanic "Forest Children" and the Roman "Trolls," where he took pains to separate "false, vain, capricious" Franks (French), "lazy" Goths (Italians), and "cruel" but proud Visigoths (Spanish) from the allegedly cruel but "most pure" Saxons. Imagining a sequel to the *Niebelungenlied* in the Teutonic quarrel over the spoils of Rome, Kingsley considered the English ancestors fortunate to have left the continent of Europe, and to have preserved "unstained the old Teutonic faith and virtue" by avoiding such a demoralizing conflict.[50] Thus, even at its

---

[47]Charles Kingsley, *The Roman and the Teuton* (Cambridge; London: Macmillan, 1864), 6-7, 9.

[48]Ibid., 50-51.

[49]Quoted from John George Sheppard, *The Fall of Rome and the Rise of New Nationalities* (London: Routledge; New York: Warne & Routledge, 1861), in Kingsley, *The Roman and the Teuton*, 25.

[50]Kingsley, *The Roman and the Teuton*, 8-9, 17. Saxons were cruel only because they were indifferent to passion and sensuality.

height Teutophilia contained the seeds of its own destruction through racial hair-splitting that would acquire even greater political and moral significance to British observers of post-Bismarckian, expansionist Germany.

The racial component of the Tacitean stereotype gained credibility during the nineteenth century through the desire to equate contemporary political or cultural entities, and national character, with preconceived over-simplifications of the distant past. British racialists depended upon Tacitus, for example, when asserting the superiority of "pure" northern Teutonic peoples over "mongrel", decadent southern Latin races or, conversely, comparing the deficits of German racial homogeneity unfavorably with more heterogenous Anglo-Saxons. Nineteenth-century ethnologists supported the stereotypical polarity between Northern "industrial" and Southern "sensual" Europeans by claiming for Anglo-Saxons and Teutons the successful qualities of the former (i.e., reason, industry, thrift, morality) and disowning traits associated with the imperial and moral decline of the latter (i.e., emotionality, laziness, extravagance, eroticism).[51] Such arguments served to prognosticate or rationalize the imperial or economic predominance of Anglo-Saxon and Germanic Europeans according to a deterministic racial hierarchy, often based on pseudo-scientific assumptions about cranial capacity or skull shape.[52] The further assertion of

---

[51]In an 1898 review of two books on racial/national character, Edmond Demolins' *À quoi tient la superiorité des Anglo-saxons* (Paris, 1897) and Di Guglielmo Ferrero's *L'Europa Giovane: Studie Viaggi nel paesi del Nord* (Milan, 1897), the traits of chastity (with a reference to Tacitus) and the capacity to endure monotony made the key difference that gave rise to the economic superiority of the Northern over the Southern European races. See Gwynn, "The Success of the Anglo-Saxons," *Edinburgh Review*, Reprinted in *Living Age* 217 (April-June 1898): 353-55, 360. The persistence of the North/South racial dichotomy, which figured prominently in sixteenth-century anti-Hispanism (see Maltby, *Black Legend*, 104), is also discussed in Firchow, *Death of the German Cousin*, 25, and Mander, *Our German Cousins*, 52.

[52]On craniometry and the selective manipulation of criteria to obtain prejudicial results

British superiority over Germans and Scandinavians was justified by emphasizing the unique

heritage of the British racial mixture. The more "plastic" character resulting from a happy

confluence of Teutonic (Nordic), Iberian (Mediterranean) and Mongolian (Alpine) qualities, so

one argument ran, set Anglo-Saxons apart from their racially "pure" Germanic cousins (see table

3, p. 129).[53] Innate flexibility and adaptability resulting from this racial fusion supposedly

enabled the British to avoid religious and socio-political extremism and to "bend to dynastic and

political storms in a manner which it is to be feared the pure Teuton may find difficult to achieve

under similar circumstances."[54]

The Tacitean stereotype of racial distinctiveness lost cogency not only because the

argument for racial purity cut both ways, but also because the false sense of racial and cultural

unity ascribed to the Germans was controverted by observations of German racial and political

diversity. The "network of boundaries" and mixture of races that defined the small states of

"middle" Germany seemed symptomatic of a national defect supposed to be the outgrowth of

 political particularism.[55] Even the larger states of Prussia and Bavaria, which embodied the

---

see Stephen Jay Gould, *The Mismeasure of Man* (New York; London: Norton, 1981), 74, 85.

[53]Nottige Charles Macnamara, *Origin and Character of the British People* (London: Smith, Elder, 1900), 164, 213-14, and especially 222-23, where he considers the unalloyed Teutonic strain to be overly aggressive and self-destructive. The rationalization of national stereotypes through pre-conceived racial categories based on craniometry can also be seen, for example, in the supposed Ibero-Mongoloid mixture that formed the "lazy, rollicking, merry Irishman of the caricaturist" (p. 208).

[54]Ibid., 226. Herbert Spencer and others propounded the idea of racial mixture as the key to adaptability and survival of the fittest during the 1870s and 80s, but benefits did not apply to intermarriage between blacks and whites. See Robert C. Bannister, *Social Darwinism: Science and Myth in Anglo-American Thought* (Philadelphia: Temple University Press, 1979), 189, 229.

[55]Quoted from William Howitt, *Life in Germany* (London: Routledge, 1849, first edition

TABLE 3

MACNAMARA'S RACIAL CHARACTERISTICS OF EUROPEANS,
TYPICAL OF LATE NINETEENTH-CENTURY VIEWS

THE RACES OF EUROPE

IBERIAN	MONGOLOID	TEUTONIC
chivalrous	religious	self-reliant
courteous	peace-loving	self-respecting
patriotic	imaginative	reliable
impulsive	sensitive	patriotic
ostentatious	artistic	orderly
proud	hospitable	freedom-loving
musical	indolent	laborious
cruel	unstable	slow
passionate	lacking individuality	persevering
revengeful		courageous
unreliable		warlike
		enterprising
		domineering

Source: Nottige Charles Macnamara, *Origin and Character of the British People*
(London: Smith, Elder, 1900), 215-16.

stereotypical opposites of North and South Germany, represented a racial and cultural antithesis.

Prussians were considered to be infused with Slavic blood and caricatured as aloof, warlike,

orderly and domineering in contrast to gregarious, artistic and effusive Bavarians, who more

resembled the French and Italians. Although the critique of pure Teutonism proved more acerbic

than the counter-theme of German racial and cultural heterogeneity, the prevalence of both views

---

published as *The Student Life of Germany* (London, 1841), 178. See also "Peasant Life in
Germany," *Westminster Review* 66 (July-October 1856): 57-58, on how German peasants,
through allegiance to race and province, lacked "individualization in features and expression."

allowed condemnation of German national character as either in-bred and obnoxious or polymorphous and lacking distinction.[56]

As older Germanophilic notions of racial kinship gave way to a clarification of Anglo-German differences, the very proximity of Anglo-Saxons and Teutons in the Anglocentric racial hierarchy, taken together with the old saw about Anglo-German religious and cultural affinities, ironically provoked a kind of national one-upmanship waged through the relentless pursuit of distinctions. British conceptions of racial character during the nineteenth century generally imbued Anglo-Saxons with all of the Teutonic, or German, virtues and none of the vices. Britons, for example, had supposedly inherited mechanical ability, deliberation, ethics and sexual morality without the plodding stolidity, inflexibility, gloominess and pugnacity of the Germans. Imperial rivalry exacerbated the obsession with Anglo-German racial and cultural distinctions on both sides of the North Sea. Treitschke, for one, played a major part in converting the sentimental myth of Anglo-German affinity to one of perpetual rivalry when he began to formulate a contrast between competing "Anglo-Saxon" and "Teutonic" cultures, a theme that resonated with Pan-Germanists.[57] On the British side, one author voiced a typical late nineteenth-century attitude: that England, since the time of the Norman Conquest, had become

[56]When Matthew Arnold criticized Richard Strauss's *Sinfonia Domestica* as a typically "ugly and ignoble" product of Teutonic *Kultur*, his words found favor with audiences for whom Teutonism had become synonymous with archaism and tactlessness. See Barbara Tuchman, *The Proud Tower: A Portrait of the World Before the War, 1890-1914* (New York: Macmillan, 1966), 373.

[57]McClelland, *German Historians and England*, 188, 222, dates the negative shift in German views of England from 1871. Fritz Stern, *The Politics of Cultural Despair: A Study in the Rise of the Germanic Ideology* (Berkeley: University of California Press, 1961), 202, refers to the emphasis placed on Anglo-German distinctions in the early writings of Moeller van der Bruck and other Pan-Germanists.

the home of "that heterogenous but most distinctive race, to whom the Germans were and have

ever since been foreigners, whatever their share in a common ancestry."[58]

British assertions of racial superiority produced other absurdities, such as the contention

that Frederick the Great owed his greatness to English genes, but they also exposed a firm belief

in the inherent moral ascendency of British racial character which accompanied an equally strong

distrust and dislike of Germany on many fronts.[59] Righteous indignation over German trade

practices, for example, stemmed from the contention that superior breeding and morals prevented

British tradesmen and merchants from producing and selling inferior goods, and thus from

competing effectively in foreign markets against cheaper German products.[60] In diplomatic

relations, an air of condescension and suspicion towards the German character accompanied the

assumption that a non-aggression pact with Germany would simply become a licence for German

bullying.[61] The hardening of racial attitudes during the Victorian era became an indispensable

---

[58]Arthur Shadwell, "The German Colony in London" *National Review* 26 (February 1896): 798.

[59]W.H. Wilkins, "The First Queen of Prussia," *Nineteenth Century* 49 (April 1901): 678. Sophie Charlotte, sister to George I and maternal grandmother of Frederick the Great, married Prussia's Frederick I, who was described as deformed and "of anything but an amiable reputation." She, on the other hand, had English blood and possessed, "in no small degree, the beauty, dignity, and personal charm characteristic of the race, which even the infusion of sluggish German blood could not mar" (p. 667).

[60]See Clavell Tripp, "German Versus English Trade in the East," *Nineteenth Century* 43 (February 1898): 193-95. Perry, "Germany as an Object Lesson," 525-37, warned against the assumption of English superiority in trade.

[61]Robert B. Mowatt, "Great Britain and Germany in the Early Twentieth Century," *English Historical Review* 46 (July 1931): 436-37. An example can be found in Francis de Pressense, "The Dual and Triple Alliances and Great Britain," *Nineteenth Century*, reprinted in *Living Age* 216 (January-March 1898): 165.

component of imperialism to which comparative craniologies and evangelical missions lent an

air of scientific and moral validity. The "romantic racism" that defined an intra-European

hierarchy based on national character merely represented the upper tier of a broader prejudice

against "primitive" non-Europeans who lacked any claim to a "civilized" past and thus became

the hapless victims of imperial "philanthropy."[62] Placement of British Anglo-Saxons at the top

of this racial hierarchy, whether by virtue of "pure" Aryan lineage or a wholesome European

racial synthesis, provided an organic rationale for imperial hegemony to which the United States,

not Germany, could logically be seen as Britain's Anglo-Saxon heir apparent.

While stereotypes served as building blocks for a hierarchical world view, which

temporarily reduced anxiety and increased "self-esteem" through the denigration of other

nationalities, they also embodied categorical "truths" which ultimately supported a pseudo-

biological, "Darwinian" interpretation of world history.[63] Well before the publication of

Darwin's *Origin of Species* in 1859, theories about social evolution, lacking any scientific basis,

maintained contemporary conservative racist and sexist ideologies.[64] Blunt statements about the

---

[62]Christine Bolt, "Race and the Victorians," in Eldridge, *British Imperialism in the Nineteenth Century*, 127-30. Stein, *From Metaphor to Meaning*, 131, also notes the tendency among early ethnologists to distinguish between "primitive" and "modern" races. In the case of Macnamara, *Origin of the English People*, 192-97, the division between the dolichocephalic or "long-headed" races, including the Iberian and the Teutonic or Aryan (Nordic) subtypes, and the brachycephalic or "broad-skulled" Mongolian peoples defined a human family tree of generalized anatomical and national character distinctions.

[63]Bolt, "Race and the Victorians," 130-31. See Adorno, *Authoritarian Personality*, 807, and Forbes, *Nationalism, Ethnocentrism and Personality*, 32, on the externalization of values projected in stereotypes which offers at best only a temporary escape from self-examination and anxiety.

[64]Peter Dickens, *Social Darwinism: Linking Evolutionary Thought to Social Theory* (Buckingham, UK; Philadelphia: Open University Press, 2000), 7-8, 15, 19, 21, refers mainly to

extermination of weak races and the inevitability of mass suffering, however, not only provided

ammunition for virulent racists and militant imperialists, but in the process also stigmatized

social Darwinism itself as an anti-Enlightenment, anti-Utopian, and "un-Christian" excuse for

social and imperial exploitation.[65] Neo-Darwinist geneticism of the 1890s disturbed the dream of

evolutionary progress through environmental means. It also provoked a moralistic reaction from

neo-Lamarckian social reformers who targeted the influence of German biologists August

Weissmann and Ernst Haeckel and the so-called "tough" school of Darwinistic Nietzscheans.[66]

The equation of Nietzsche with barbarism, *Machtpolitik* and Prussian militarism constituted an

important facet of the negative Social Darwinian (originally anti-Spencerian) stereotype.[67]

Despite the fact that Nietzsche ridiculed Darwin's theory, and despite the existence of a contrary

or "tender" view of Nietzsche, the common attitude prevailed that Nietzsche, as H. L. Mencken

---

the work of Herbert Spencer, who coined the term "survival of the fittest" ten years before the publication of Darwin's famous work, but also mentions John Lubbock, who applied Darwin's idea of natural selection to Eurocentric racial theory.

[65]Bannister, *Social Darwinism*, 3, 9-11, 53-54, cites quotations from Spencer's *Social Statics*, originally published in 1850, and *Social Statics, Abridged and Revised* (1891) to show that he strongly reaffirmed his original conception of ruthless natural selection despite reform efforts motivated by his theories.

[66]Bannister, *Social Darwinism*, 132, 138. The new interest in genetics was spurred by Weismann's theories on heredity (germ plasm) and the rediscovery of Gregor Mendel's experimental work. Haeckel synthesized folkish and racist romanticism with social Darwinist ideology into a monistic view of man as totally subject to natural forces, a view that spurned the scientific validity of historical and theological values. Although some British and American writers rivaled the extremity of Haeckel's ideas, the weaker political tradition of liberal individualism in Germany probably allowed for greater propagation of the "collective Darwinism" that was to become the core of Nazi ideology. See George J. Stein, "Biological Science and the Roots of Nazism," *American Scientist*, 76 (January-February 1988): 55-56.

[67]Bannister, *Social Darwinism*, 202, 208-9.

expressed it, was to Darwin, Spencer and Huxley "what Beelzebub is to a trio of bad boys."[68]

Even if "Darwinism was a convenient brush with which to tar racists, and vice versa," the moral

and scientific controversy surrounding the "survival of the fittest" doctrine involved questions of

attitude and policy that rarely challenged the paradigm of a racial hierarchy.[69] Social imperialists

and social Darwinist reformers employed the same prejudices as the more extreme

polygeneticists and militant imperialists, but toward opposite ends.[70] The fact that both adherents

and critics of social Darwinism could find common ground in vilifying the Germans typifies the

double-edged nature of late nineteenth-century British Germanophobia and its logical absurdity.

Social Darwinism, eugenics and the fixation on racial distinctiveness reflected concerns

over racial degeneration and the belief that evolution somehow entailed a diminution of racial

vigor. Paradoxically, these fears and social imperialist angst stimulated calls for emulating the

German model, particularly in education. It is nevertheless interesting that War Secretary, Lord

Haldane, felt it necessary in 1901 to qualify his pitch for educational reform according to the

German example with praise for the allegedly superior courage and doggedness of Anglo-Saxons

in order to dispel the idea of a "decaying race."[71] Despite reluctant acknowledgment of superior

training methods, resistance to the German educational model and a refuge for vanity could be

---

[68]H. L. Mencken, *Prejudices*, 3rd. ser. (New York, 1922), 129, quoted in Bannister, 210.

[69]Bannister, *Social Darwinism*, 184-86. Darwin's *Descent of Man* reinforced the notion of a hierarchical progression from barbarism to civilization, but carefully avoided a racial interpretation.

[70]Polygeneticists believed in separate origins rather than phenotype or genetic variations for different races, as if different species of humans existed.

[71]See Richard B. Haldane, "Great Britain and Germany: A Study in Education," *Monthly Review* 5 (November 1901): 48.

found in ethnocentric arguments and the shadowy realm of national character. Mid-century

distinctions between the German methodical "creature of form" and the self-educated, adaptable

Englishman resonated fifty years later in charges that German higher education cultivated the

head at the expense of character.[72] The publication of Edwin Earnest William's *Made in*

Germany in 1896, a troubling discourse on Britain's eroded industrial base, rekindled advocacy

for educational reform along German lines, but resistance to the "tyrannical" Prussian model

continued to reflect hostility toward the alleged evils of state control, deleterious effects on

character, and the basic incompatibility of national temperaments.[73]

Belief in race as the primary determinant of character implied that reversion to ancestral

type was inevitable and that social and national policy should be formulated on a racial basis.[74]

Despite the mirage of diplomatic security based on Anglo-German racial affinity, the biological

view of imperial rivalry as a competition between races pitted England against Germany as

---

[72]Compare William Howitt, *The Rural and Domestic Life of Germany* (Philadelphia: Carey & Hart, 1843; originally, London: Longman, Brown, Green and Longmans, 1842), 185-86, with Dawson, *Germany and the Germans*, 1:172-75.

[73]Edwin Earnest Williams, *Made in Germany*, 4th edition, (London: Heinemann, 1896). An alarmist polemic advocating the German model in technical education can be found in "The Decline and Fall of British Industrial Supremacy: An Appeal for Instant Action Ere it be Too Late," *Review of Reviews*, 14 (July 1896): 83. See also Halevy, *Triumph of Reform*, 221-22, on English aversion to the Prussian model, and George Haines, IV, *Essays On German Influence Upon English Education and Science, 1850-1919* (Hamden, CT: Archon Books, 1957), 138-39, and the chapter on "The German Model" for a discussion of contemporary criticisms.

[74]Macnamara, *Origin of the English People*, 212, for example, saw a "reversion to the Iberian type at the expense of the Teutonic element" in the smaller stature and darker complexion of London's laboring classes. A stint in the British navy was prescribed to reverse this tendency (p. 231). He also predicted a time "not far distant when vast hordes of the Mongolian or the brachycephalic race, will again overwhelm China and ultimately the whole of Asia" (p. 220).

"natural rivals" rather than friendly cousins.[75] Years before Joseph Chamberlain's failed efforts

to promote an Anglo-Saxon/Teutonic alliance with Germany, the advocacy for imperial

federation and preparation for inevitable war with Germany had acquired a racial basis, one

derived from the pseudo-Darwinian idea of nations as "species in the making."[76] Ford Maddox

Ford mockingly described the inevitable outcome of a future determined according to the dictates

of national character with a warning about the peril of English slackness:

> We are the people who will win terrific victories against enormous odds—in the game of
> tennis, or in the other game of tennis that used to be played with stone balls. But in the
> end, some Prussian, some Jew, or some Radical politician will sleeplessly get the best of
> us and take away the prizes of our game."[77]

Conscious Stereotyping in the Nineteenth Century

The term "stereotype," once strictly printers' jargon referring to a metal plate used for

imprinting identical images, appeared occasionally in either a literary or national context during

the nineteenth century. In 1890 Gladstone referred to Irish "discontent stereotyped in the

experience of generations and of centuries" as a warning against the futility of Conservative half-

way measures on the issue of Home Rule.[78] In 1893 the writer of an article on English characters

in French fiction mentioned "the Englishman of the French stage who (except he be taken from

---

[75]MacDougall, *Racial Myth in British History*, 128-29, writes that the myth of a racial
alliance with Germany lingered on in moribund form until the outbreak of World War I.

[76][A Biologist], "A Biological View of Our Foreign Policy" *Saturday Review* 81
(February 1896): 118-20.

[77]Ford Maddox Hueffer [Ford], "High Germany 1: How It Feels to Be Members of
Subject Races," *Saturday Review* 112 (30 September 1911): 422. Ford's name change represents
his growing anti-Germanism and his resignation to peer pressure. See Firchow, *Death of the
German Cousin*, 90-99.

[78]*Daily Telegraph*, 23 January 1890, 5.

history) is for the most part a commonplace and stereotyped figure."[79] Some acknowlegement of

stereotypical distortions entered the public media when British writers explored the parameters of

their own national image through the perceptions of continental observers (figure 5). An article

published in 1890, entitled "John Bull Abroad,"

applauded a shift in French caricature from the typical

English "*milord*, . . . *triste*, prudish, and *gauche*" to a

more flattering, cosmopolitan image. But the author

himself portrayed the English tourist as a tweed-suited,

pipe-smoking, recklessly spending rowdy who

patronized "artistic nudities in the Rue de Rivoli" and

terrorized waiters, "whom he abuses or knocks down,

FIGURE 5. "John Bull As Others See Him," reprinted in *Review of Reviews* 15 (June 1897): XIII.

and, with a lordly air, throws them a napoleon wherewith to buy plaster." This reflected self-

image of a swashbuckling, plucky "''Arry of world-wide fame," who "can seldom divest himself

of his English spectacles in looking on foreign habits and customs," and who deserved reproach

for letting his patriotism overrun the boundary of prejudice, nevertheless received a favorable

comparison with the German:

. . . if his reputation for *grand seigneur* is on the wane, so also is his reputation for boorishness, insolence and self-sufficiency. This he has handed on to the German, who has inherited the reputation, and its consequent unpopularity, with this difference, that whereas John Bull, if he incurred dislike and ill-feeling, had a golden ointment wherewith to salve the wounds he inflicted, Herr von Donnerblitzen exaggerates the insolence and lacks the salve.[80]

---

[79]Arthur F. Davidson, "Some English Characters in French Fiction," *Macmillan's Magazine*, reprinted in *Living Age* 197 (April-June 1893): 678.

[80]"John Bull Abroad," *Temple Bar*, reprinted in *Living Age* 187 (October-December 1890), 224, 227-28. The last quotation typifies the conception of Germany as a backward or

If the general impression existed that the English unfairly saw the French as vain "fribbles and fools," and that the French likewise viewed the British as "brutes and barbarians" with a "reputation for being disagreeable," a similar revelation occasionally surfaced that images of Germans might be based more on English expectations and fears than on reality.[81] As early as 1864 one writer for *Cornhill Magazine* suggested that German professors had been unfairly characterized as "unpractical" when viewed from the vantage point of the "practical" English mind.[82] During the 1890s a few articles even acknowledged a correspondence between changing times and changing impressions of Germany. The stereotypical Old German, a "sluggish, phlegmatic, prosaic sort of person, with few ideas beyond his pipe and his beer" had metamorphosed into a being "excitable, impulsive, and quick-tempered, with an abnormally long tongue," a "curious mixture of prose and poetry," of "cynical common sense and visionary sentimentality," who had "little self-control, no reserve at all."[83] Famed journalist, E. J. Dillon, noted a similar change in the German image after the Kruger Telegram episode in 1896. "Honest, modest, Protestant Germany ," he wrote, the "mainstay of peace and order," had become "the only blustering, scheming, and really dangerous power, on the Continent." When referring to political freedoms, observed Dillon,"we are wont to sneer at the Germans as slaves."

---

undeveloped England (e.g., England's "poor relation"), a semi-sanguine view that presumed similarity on the basis of racial and cultural kinship but clearly dissociated English from German character, even if only by a matter of degree.

[81]Quotations from Edward C. B. Dicey, "The Isolation of England," *Fortnightly Review* 60 (July-December 1896): 331, and "The Present Position of European Politics: Part I.—Germany," *Fortnightly Review* 41 (January 1887): 17.

[82]"German Professors," *Cornhill* 10 (July-December 1864): 352.

[83]"Cousins German," *Cornhill* 17 (September 1891): 295.

Labeling the Germans "earnest monks of science," he then sought to clear up a misconception:

"In spite of all our withering denunciations of the fair-haired Teuton, in his invidious capacity as

underpaid clerk and commercial tactician, he has no serious rival, all the world over, in the

earnest pursuit of ideals and the self-denying cultivation of science."[84]

There existed a sense among some journalists that British ignorance, irrationality and

prejudice fed misperceptions of Germany. "What chiefly deters the English mind from following

German affairs with any interest," declared Louis Bamberger in 1892,

> . . . is the state of tutelage in which, according to their impression, Germans are kept by
> their Government. They look down with contemptuous pity on the child-like attitude of
> German representative bodies towards their grandmotherly *régime*, and set little value on
> their acts.[85]

Bamberger, a German liberal, insisted that this "defective insight" into German political life had

led to a "distorted and exaggerated estimate" of falsely juxtaposed news reports, leaving the

prevailing impression "that a Socialist insurrection is impending in Germany, and that the

Emperor is preparing to overcome it by the introduction of a monarchical dictatorship."[86] Seven

years later, despite a steady increase in coverage of German affairs, Charles Copland Perry, the

---

[84]E. J. Dillon, "Germany's Foreign Policy" *Fortnightly Review*, reprinted in *Living Age*, 212 (January-March 1897): 73. A long-time contributor to the *Fortnightly*, Dillon won recognition for his disclosure of Turkish atrocities in Armenia in 1895. A character sketch entitled "Dr. E. J. Dillon: Our Premier Journalist," in the *Review of Reviews* 24 (July 1901): 21-26, revealed this "knight-errant of journalism" to be fluent in German and an admirer of Kaiser Wilhelm II. As a measure of the contemporary emphasis placed on the connection between ethnicity, culture and character, Dillon's "essentially combative" nature was attributed to his Irish ancestry and "the pessimism which forms the foundation of Dr. Dillon's character" to his fondness for Schopenhauer.

[85]Louis Bamberger, "The German Crisis and the German Emperor," *New Review*, 6 (April 1892): 385.

[86]Ibid., 386.

same writer who called Germany the "touchstone of our conduct," described the attitude of most

Englishmen:

> Germany is simply a country which, for reasons best known to itself, keeps a very large
> army, possesses a good many autocratic and boorish officials, which has once or twice, in
> the person of its Emperor, had the impertinence to interfere with our own affairs and
> which persists in flooding our labour-markets with cheap clerks.[87]

Perry held that the British entertained an irrational view regarding the legacy of Bismarckian

"unscrupulousness" and "wicked militarism," and he argued that German diplomacy and military

power were based on dire necessity, and that the Franco-Prussian War had been inevitable. But

even this apologist for Germany and advocate of German educational and industrial models

employed a litany of German stereotypes and managed to convey, in a sardonic reflection on the

image shift from German Michael to menace, a vaguely dreadful warning:

> A learned German professor with blue spectacles was in our eyes more a subject of
> derision than of disquietude, nor could we conceive that so unornamental a personage
> could in any way influence us either for good or evil. It is only recently that the scales
> have fallen from our eyes. Like the fellow-citizens of the Greek philosopher, we have
> been much surprised to find that the scientific investigations of which we had made so
> light could turn out water-wheels. Accustomed as we have been to regard the Germans as
> a nation of sentimentalists and unpractical theorists, we have now become painfully
> conscious that there are more things in heaven and earth than were dreamt of in our
> philosophy.[88]

Germany's arrival in the world of commerce and industry indeed exposed the inaccuracy of the

"old-fashioned philosophic German" stereotype, a revelation which generated what seemed to

some writers an overcompensated image of the German arch rival. The world, wrote James H.

Collins in 1911, "insists that he is a bugaboo, that Providence has endowed him with mysterious

---

[87]Perry, "Germany as an Object Lesson," *Nineteenth Century*, 526-27.

[88]Ibid., 528, 531, 534.

faculties not given to others, that he is irresistible in competition, and that behind his industrial development he is hiding a tremendous political programme."[89]

The preceding examples show a vague conception among British journalists of the pitfalls of stereotypy. Some recognized ulterior political motives behind the propagandistic use of the German "bogey," seeing in the nightmarish invasion fantasies of scaremongers a hidden agenda to garner support for increased armaments.[90] The stereotyping process itself, however, as a psychological mechanism fomenting prejudice, generally remained above suspicion. Awareness of the mere existence of stereotypes did not necessarily shatter a writer's belief in the rationality of national character, nor did it stifle the proliferation of stereotypes from his own pen. Writers capitalized on the seductive expediency of stereotypical images. And if they occasionally strove to avoid the perils of generalization about Germans, they did so as much through fear of inaccuracy due to German diversity as from any ethical or psychological principle.[91] Stereotypes in nineteenth-century Britain may have provided a source of amusement or represented a sincere attempt at explanation, but they also encapsulated cultural distinctions in a way that defined British national character in opposition to alien groups, usually by accentuating a positive self-image and deprecating the other.

---

[89]James H. Collins, "The German at Home: I—The Orderly German Mind," *World's Work* 17 (February 1911): 233.

[90]See P. W. Bunting in "The Journalistic Tour in Germany," *Contemporary Review* 92 (July 1907): 14.

[91]William Harbutt Dawson, *Germany and the Germans*, 2 vols. (New York: Appleton, 1894), 1:v-vi, claimed in his introduction to be an unprejudiced observer, clearing up many English misconceptions and studiously avoiding generalizations about German traits and peculiarities. He nevertheless discoursed at length on the German character and employed some familiar stereotyped figures.

5. STEREOTYPES OF OLD GERMANY

The German reputation in Europe, from the time of Julius Caesar up to the twentieth century, rose from barbarian anonymity to the pinnacle of artistic, scholarly and scientific achievement. But at each stage the German stereotype incorporated some remnants of the past. In the case of Germany, the intrinsic negative/positive dualism of stereotypes acquired a sense of historical verity that colored contemporary images in the eyes of foreigners. This may be partly attributable to long-standing uncertainty regarding German political and national identity in comparison with Britain, France or Spain, which had become established nation-states centuries before German unification in 1871. From the perspective of many late nineteenth-century British writers, Germany remained an ambiguous ethnic and diplomatic entity, even though the larger states of Prussia, Bavaria, Saxony and Hanover, had been well defined through diplomatic, cultural or dynastic connections. Attempts to delineate German national character consequently relied on a mass of contradictory stereotypes that contained both geographical and temporal discrepancies. Images of North Germany, South Germany, "Old Germany" and "New Germany" each carried their own subset of characteristics and character traits, but some powerful motifs persisted throughout the centuries to instill tradition of conflicting themes.

The Moral Barbarian

Just as the Tacitean stereotype had conferred status on the German image through the ancient imprimatur of racial distinctiveness, and controverted in its own day the implied

inferiority of the generic name, *Germanii*, as well as many negative assumptions about half-

animal barbarians hostile to civilization, it would also present early modern Germans a worthy

pedigree that offered redemption from hitherto ignominious origins.[1] This presumed identity,

resurrected in the fifteenth century, would sustain yearnings for a political and ethnic unity that

centuries of political fragmentation and imperial aspirations had failed to provide. It also

furnished the historical basis for an evolving cult of Germanicism, paradoxically opposed to and

yet entwined with the Roman imperial legacy, that traced a tortuous continuity from the time of

the Gothic migrations to the Nazi era.[2] German humanists cited Tacitus to refute derogatory

images of Germans disseminated by foreigners, and the Tacitean stereotype of moral and martial

superiority served as a cornerstone of a national mythology founded upon the defeat of invading

Roman legions in 9 CE by Germanic warriors under the leadership of Arminius. Ulrich von

Hutten's Latin dialogue, *Arminius* (1528), revived this ancient heroic figure to symbolize

Reformation Germany's defiance of Rome.[3] Tacitus thus became the primary source for the

---

[1]Julius Caesar considered the Germans more savage and less amenable to civilization than the defeated Gauls, from whom he learned the name in 53 B.C. See Herwig Wolfram, *The Roman Empire and Its Germanic Peoples*, trans. Thomas Dunlap (Berkeley: University of California Press, 1997), 3-7, 12.

[2]Ibid., 10, Wolfram quotes Heinz Gollwitzer, "Zum politischen Germanismus des neunzehnten Jahrhunderts," *Festschrift für Hermann Heimpel*: 282 ff. Veroffentlichungen des Max Planck-Instituts fur Geschichte 36, 1, (Gottingen, 1971), who wrote of "a multifarious continuity stretching from the Spanish mythos of the Goths to the Germanicism of the German humanists and the baroque Germanic consciousness in western and central Europe, to Montesquieu and the international cultural Germanicism of the eighteenth century." Wolfram added nineteenth-century political Germanicism and its "vulgarized imitations," including its criminal application by the Nazis, in the twentieth.

[3]Hagen Schulze, *Germany: A New History*, trans. Deborah Lucas Schneider (Cambridge: Harvard University Press, 1998), 47-49.

earliest outpourings of German "nationalism" as well as subsequent theories of German racial

and cultural superiority.[4] The venerable stereotype even found its way into nineteenth-century

British affirmations about the Germans' character and social customs, such as their

"unsuspecting openness of heart," good nature and hospitality, or their "strict and severe"

matrimonial bond and "superior sexual morality."[5]

The ancient idealized portrait of German courage, purity and simplicity contained

blemishes, however, which also possessed staying power. Tacitus, after all, did consider the

Germans to be barbarians, albeit uniquely moral ones, and he described them as violent, slothful

and prone to gambling and drunkenness. Moreover, some "positive" aspects of the stereotype

implied certain character deficiencies. "A race without either natural or acquired cunning"

seemed both morally innocuous and politically defective.[6] Such contradictions reemerged nearly

two millennia later as British writers seemed to borrow from the Tacitean stereotype an attitude

of nostalgic idealization mixed with condescension and moral condemnation, an attitude

reflecting the inherent good/bad duality of the stereotype itself. Strains of this duality appeared

during the nineteenth century with the persistence Romantic images of chivalrous German

---

[4]Nationalism used here refers more to cultural, racial and linguistic pride than to exaltation of a political state, although an ethnic territoriality, as in the idea of "German lands," certainly existed. On the incipient nationalism engendered with the publication of the *Germania* in 1500 see *The New Cambridge Modern History* (Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 1957), vol. 1, *The Renaissance*, edited by G. R. Potter, 67, 118. See also MacDougall, *Racial Myth in English History*, 42-44.

[5]These quotations appear, respectively, in the following: "Germany," A review of the book by Charles Julius Weber, *Blackwood's Magazine* 48 (July 1840): 127; Charles Lowe, "The Women of Germany," *Young Woman* 1 (January 1893): 117; "Success of the Anglo-Saxons," 354.

[6]Hadas, *Tacitus*, 720.

nobles, honest craftsmen and naive peasants even amidst accusations of artistic mediocrity and

virulent moralistic reactions against German literature and biblical or aesthetic criticism. The

ancient stereotype also embodied contradictory traits that later defined the North/South German

duality differentiating disciplined, warlike, sober Prussians from lazy, beer-drinking, hospitable

Bavarians.

Another Renaissance document, Machiavelli's *Description of German Affairs*, written in

1512, reinforced the image of German military valor and added the traits of industry and thrift,

characterizations that gained prominence much later in connection with the German economic

model and Anglo-German trade rivalry of the late nineteenth century.[7] Machiavelli's remarks on

the Spartan simplicity of German domestic life echoed those of Tacitus, and his admiration for

German military and social virtues generated an idealized image.[8] Again, however, serious

weaknesses flawed this prototype of the German military model. Machiavelli observed that,

because political divisions undermined the military strength of the Emperor and princes,

Germany could not accomplish great things. He also noted a lack of independence and initiative

on the battlefield stating, "They are excellent in a field-fight, but for the storming of a town, they

are good for nothing; and but little to defend one: and generally where the men cannot keep their

---

[7] The source used here is an English publication entitled *The Works of the Famous Nicholas Machiavel, Citizen and Secretary of Florence*, trans. unknown, (London: printed for R. Clavel, Cha. Harper, Jonathan Robinson, Joh. Amery, A. and J. Churchil, 1694), "The State of Germany." 265-68. A more recent translation entitled "Portraits of the Affairs of Germany" can be found in Anthony J. Pansini, *Niccolo Machiavelli and the United States of America*, 6 vols. (Glenvale, NY: Glenvale, 1969), vol. 3, *Political Works*, 649-52.

[8] J. R. Hale, in *Machiavelli and Renaissance Italy* (London: English Universities Press, 1961), 107, suggests that Machiavelli used "a somewhat idealized Germany as a stalking-horse" to attack his fellow citizens' dependence on mercenaries, love of display and reluctance to pay taxes.

old orders, and manage themselves with room enough, they are worth but little."[9] These

perceived flaws anticipated nineteenth-century "unpolitical" and "methodical" German

stereotypes that presumed German mediocrity and inflexibility, traits contrasted to the British

self-stereotype of innate capacity to govern and "pluck." In 1893, for example, prognosticators

of an imaginary European "Great War" envisioned "Teutonic courage and discipline" in the heat

of battle, as well as the precision of movement and perfect "mechanism" of German troops and

supply lines, but also the fatal absurdities of German regimentation:

And how bravely those Germans fought! And now, looking back in cold blood, how needlessly
were they butchered! Exactly opposite where I stood, their infantry moved forward with even
more than the precision of a parade; in little squads, but shoulder to shoulder, with all the rigidity
of a birthday review. I could even see the officers halting and actually correcting the alignment.
Needless to say, these living targets were riddled through and through in the very moment of
their pedantic folly.[10]

Mockery of "pipeclayed" Germans and their military maneuvers—"the run after a running

foe is the cream of German tactics"—accompanied a serious hope that German "dependence and

docility," lack of adaptability and staying power would ameliorate the threat of what the world

considered a model army.[11] An article in *Cornhill Magazine* shortly after the outbreak of World

War I hypothesized that German soldiers, being accustomed to "thinking in grooves" and

---

[9]Machiavelli, "State of Germany," 267

[10]The author, supposed to be an American correspondent, exclaimed, "How the veterans
of our Civil War would have scoffed at this slave-driver's discipline!" See Rear Admiral
Colomb et al., *The Great War of 189_: A Forecast* (London: Heinemann, 1893), 274. See also
119, 176, 217.

[11][Linesman], "German War," *Blackwood's* 172 (November 1902): 726-27. Pipeclay,
used to polish swords and other metal soldierly accouterments, also means routine and implies an
excessive fondness for parade-ground drill or attention to correctness in dress. See also "The
Nightmare of Germany," *Spectator*, reprinted in *Living Age* 212 (January-March 1901): 59-60.

incapable of acting as individuals, had grown dependent on closed-order maneuvers. English

readers could take comfort in the belief that German mental inflexibility would be no match for

British initiative and pluck on the battlefield. The writer further extrapolated from this

"unpliability" of the German mind, which "unfits him for dealing with alien or inferior races," an

incapacity for empire that would not (and should not) challenge British imperial ascendency.[12]

The German military reputation, which had acquired a dark side in association with

images of barbarians opposed to Rome, received a fillip with the exploits of German mercenaries

or *Landesknechten* who, along with Spanish troops under Charles V, carried out the brutal Sack

of Rome in 1527.[13] Even though the most threatening aspects of German militarism did not gain

prominence until the expansion of Germany in the nineteenth and the rise of Nazism in the

twentieth centuries, the affiliation of the Germanic warrior with Goth, Vandal and Hun remained

a persistent theme. As one post-World War II translator remarked, the *Germania*, "a detailed

account of a great people that had already begun to be a European problem in the first century of

our era, should still have a message for us in the twentieth."[14]

The Tacitean stereotype greatly influenced nineteenth-century British commentary on

German character, as did the Roman/barbarian duality and Machiavelli's images of virtuous, yet

---

[12]Gilbert Coleridge, "Thinking in Open Order," *Cornhill Magazine* 111 (May 1915): 616-19.

[13]The Sack of Rome became a symbol of excessive brutality in subsequent literature. The onus of barbarity was shifted onto the German *Landesknechten* in Gucciardini's *Storia d'Italia*, which went through three editions (1579, 1599 and 1618) in the English translation by Geoffrey Fenton entitled, *The Historie of Guicciardini, Containing the Warres of Italy*. Cited in Maltby, *Black Legend*, 8.

[14]H. Mattingly, trans., *Tacitus on Britain and Germany*, Penguin Books, (Bungay, Suffolk: Clay, 1948), 7.

oddly self-compromised, Germans. These ideas found a reflection in the writings of French

authoress Madame de Staël, who implanted, or at least encouraged, in English minds the notion

that modern German culture betrayed intrinsic national and racial characteristics peculiar to

Germany. German romanticism and philosophical idealism could be seen as a divergence from

mainstream European culture, classicism, French realism and British empiricism—a divergence

which intimated the transmogrification of ancient inherent differences stemming from Germany's

barbarian, non-Roman past. De Staël also stamped the German predilection for romanticism,

mysticism and chivalry as an indigenous quality wholly separate from classical Greek or Roman

influence.[15] Although de Staël's popular work, translated and published in 1813 as *Germany*,

furnished a much-needed antidote for the triple dose of bad translations, scathing ridicule and

venomous criticism that had poisoned early appreciation of German literature in Britain, readers

imbibed much more than a mere treatise on literature in her sweeping commentary on German

politics, history, geography, religion and social life. De Staël restored and updated the moral

barbarian stereotype in many respects, substituting for the demarcation between primitive tribal

societies and the superior culture, technical proficiency and civic organization of imperial Rome

the contrast between socio-economically backward, politically medieval Germany and post-

Enlightenment, culturally sophisticated, post-revolutionary, but also repressive France under

---

[15]She based this conclusion partly on the literary device of allusion to providence rather than fate. See de Staël, *Germany* 1:198, 200, 204. Because the manuscript of *De l'Allemagne* had been indicted by Napoleon in 1810 for being too sympathetic to Germany, and thus anti-French, a smuggled copy first saw publication in England in 1813, both in translation and in the original French. On the early condemnation of German literature by English anti-Jacobin critics, to be discussed in more detail below, and de Staël's reconstructive influence, see B. Q. Morgan and A. R. Hohlfeld, *German Literature in British Magazines 1750-1860* (Madison: University of Wisconsin Press, 1949), 52.

Napoleon. Nevertheless, the affinities between her idealized portrait of Germany and the work of

her ancient predecessor did not escape the attention of the German poet and wit Heinrich Heine:

> . . . by her praise of the intellectual life and idealism of Germany she really intends to censure the contemporary realism of the French and the material pomp of the imperial epoch. Her book *De l'Allemagne* resembles in this respect the *Germania* of Tacitus, who perhaps by his apology of the Germans intended to write an indirect satire against his countrymen.[16]

De Staël lauded the prevalence of Christian virtues, charity and morality in Germany,

calling it a land of "poets and thinkers," artistically original and intellectually honest, yet

politically naive. Just as she echoed Tacitus in her admiration for German simplicity, honesty

and marital fidelity, however, she also nurtured the convictions of her predecessors that inherent

weaknesses negated any threat that Germany might pose to the security and prestige of other

nations. Whereas Tacitus believed that Germans could be easily overcome by indulging their

vice for drink, and whereas Machiavelli noted the disunity and political particularism of

Germany that persisted in her own time, de Staël's argument rested largely on a stereotype of

German culture and character itself, the ingredients of which comprised a recipe for political

mediocrity: Germans indulged without restraint in abstract metaphysics and, in stark contrast to

the perspicacious French, tended to "wrap in obscurity what was before clear."[17] German

impracticality and clumsiness blended anomalously with a tedious adherence to detail and an

overly serious nature, which added a somber note to the theme of self-defeatism. Even the

---

[16]From *Werke*, 7:122, "Deutschland," 1, quoted in Emma Gertrude Jaeck, *Madame De Staël and the Spread of German Literature*, Germanic Literature and Culture series, Julius Goebel, ed. (New York: Oxford University Press, 1915), 64. For examples of this similarity see de Staël, *Germany* 1:44, 133.

[17]de Staël, *Germany* 1:133. See also 44, 51.

independence of spirit and originality that de Staël so admired in German literature seemed incongruously hemmed in by narrow codes of social conduct and ingrown traditions of chivalry that had spawned excessive and tiresomely pointless displays of elegant manners. She also observed an unbridgeable gulf between idealistic men of letters and Machiavellian German statesmen. Her assessment of Prussia's Frederick the Great as more French than German simply provided the exception that proved the rule of German political incapacity or lack of integration.[18]

De Staël's admiration for Germany found its limits in the heroic efforts of individuals who had achieved an intellectual or artistic ascendency over the bleak confines of German social life and climate. While she praised the high rate of literacy in Germany, and a certain freedom from French self-adulation and the tyranny of public opinion, she deplored the boredom of existence, the bland conversation and lack of patriotism that she found there. Despite noting superficial geographical differences between a cold, contemplative North and a vegetative, more sociable South, she deemed all of Germany a land of "repose, indolence and reflection" that offered wholesome serenity but little in the way of excitement or stimulation. The positive qualities of sincerity, diligence and the power of reflection which she discerned in the German character should therefore be considered within the context of her initial impression of German life: "Stoves, beer, and the smoke of tobacco surround all the common people of Germany with a thick and hot atmosphere, from which they are never inclined to escape."[19]

---

[18]Ibid., 41, 67, 69, 80, 87, 100, 105, 123, 319.

[19]Ibid., 38. See also 34, 39, 63, 76, 97.

The German Boor

The revival of Tacitus, which satisfied a longing for historical greatness among sixteenth-century German nobles and scholars, represented in part a reaction against a much less glorious portrait of German life that had emerged since the late middle ages. Historian Hajo Holborn wrote that "gluttony and drunkenness were, according to native and foreign testimony, much worse than elsewhere."[20] This German reputation for excess had caused Aventinus (1477-1534) to lament:

> All of the other nations speak evil of us, scolding us as a people who are no good except in carousing and revelling . . . , and they call us the coarse, senselessly drinking Germans, always intoxicated, never sober.[21]

Even though Tacitus had mentioned a German propensity for drunkenness, his revised idealization of an innate moral sense mollified, as it had done in the first century, this image of German unbridled revelry, which Sebastian Brandt aptly satirized and canonized in his widely popular *Narrenschiff*, or *Ship of Fools*.[22] Even amidst the implied social criticism in Brandt's work, however, the ancient characterization of innocent artlessness remained unobscured. British literary scholar Charles H. Herford, writing in 1886, pointed out a telling comparison of

---

[20]Hajo Holborn, *A History of Modern Germany 1648-1945*, 3 vols. (New York: Knopf, 1959), vol. 1, *The Reformation*, 116-17.

[21]From the *Chronicles of Bavaria*, quoted in Reinhardt, *Germany: 2000 Years*, 184.

[22]The first English translation of Sebastian Brandt's *Das Narrenschiff*, (Basle: Bergmann, 1497), appeared as *The Shyppe of Fooles* (London: de Worde, 1509). Charles H. Herford, *Studies in the Literary Relations of England and Germany in the Sixteenth Century*, (Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 1886), 324, described Brandt's work as a classic of Humanism that inspired Erasmus's *Praise of Folly*.

sixteenth-century German and English fool literature. In contrast to the deceitful fool of English

literature, he wrote,

> . . . Brandt has his own country in view, and he gives enormous space to the riotous
> sensuality for which Germany was then and long afterwards a bye-word, while he has
> little to say of the subtle duplicities of which, as the patriots of the next generation
> exultingly boasted, the guileless Teuton had never been accused.[23]

Herford drew a broader distinction when comparing German and English versions of a

derivative genre of fool literature modeled on the exploits of Frederick Dedekind's Grobianus,

the quintessential boor featured in a form of satire described as "an aggressive and militant

grossness, trampling on refinement and glorifying in its own excesses."[24] A few lines may

illustrate the point:

> Both eate and drinke so much, that thou both drunke and filld maist bee,
> Till when, nor rest nor quiet must be looked for of thee.
> And if of hickets or of sobs thou use to utter store,
> They both are signes which future vomites use to goe before.
> Let not the newness of the thing seeme beastly in thine eies,
> But boldly make all those which hinder thy proceedings rise,
> And casting that which thy queasy stomacke not agreeth,
> Return unto the table, having slightly washt thy teeth.
> And being set, take care again to fill thy belly straite,
> And in the rowme of all thats gone, thrust in another baite.[25]

---

[23]*Literary Relations of England and Germany*, 338-39.

[24]Ibid., 380-81. Frederich Dedekind's *Grobianus* , originally in Latin (Frankfurt: n.p.,
1549) first appeared in English translation as *The School of Slovenrie, or Cato Turned Wrong
Side Outward*, trans. R. F. Gent (London: Simmes, 1605), but this must have been a rare edition
because Herford cites *Grobianus; or, the Compleat Booby*, trans. Roger Bull, (London: Cooper,
1739) as the first widely known translation (p. 389).

[25]Frederich Dedekind, *The School of Slovenrie,* reproduced in *Palestra* (Berlin: Mayer &
Müller, 1904), 38:88.

Despite being the penultimate expression of excessive behavior and bad taste, Grobianism, through its sheer unconventionality, nevertheless stimulated nostalgia for naturalness and lost Arcadian simplicity. From this duality Herford could infer a clear difference between English and German sensibilities. The English version of Grobianus resembled the cynical fop, the eccentric scholar or misanthrope who exposes the insincerity of social conventions, a concept Herford regarded as too subtle for Dedekind's Germany in which he found "a society too intolerably natural to even affect refinement."[26]

The stereotypical German boor, initially perpetrated by German social satirists, would adopt various guises throughout the nineteenth century, often in conjunction with figures vastly different from the aggressively overindulgent dandy depicted in Grobianus. The stigma of obtuse unmannerliness would be applied to German students as well as their favorite target, the bourgeois *Philister*, to swaggering Prussian officers, to know-it-all professors and to German social customs in general. The effectiveness of these nineteenth-century stereotypes probably owed something to the freshness of Grobianism as a literary image in the late eighteenth century. Herford described this abrupt transition:

> Some forty years after the translation of *Grobianus*, polite England was weeping over the translated *Werther*. The typical German figure of the later eighteenth century follows hard upon the last traces of the typical figure of the sixteenth; the master of callous brutality and phlegmatic ill-breeding leaves the stage as the classical victim of sentimental passion enters it.[27]

---

[26]Herford concluded, "the contrast which Dedekind found in the German society of his day between the 'respectable' burgher and the wilfully offensive boor, was qualified by the finer contrast of which English society afforded suggestions, between the devotees of social convention and of the 'simplicity of nature.'" *Literary Relations of England and Germany*, 397.

[27]Ibid., 398.

The fine line separating appreciation of primitive simplicity from abhorrence of primitive crudity reveals the paradoxical nature of both the moral barbarian and German boor stereotypes, their negative aspects featuring images of uncivilized behavior, backwardness, cruelty and a lack of taste or refinement. Even though de Staël reintroduced into nineteenth-century Britain an image of naive and austere Germans largely devoid of Grobian vulgarity, the stigma of German boorishness continued to figure prominently in later national comparisons, and often implied a laxity of character more fundamental than mere rudeness. A reference to bad manners as "German breeding" prompted one writer in 1840 to ponder the hypothetical case of a fly in a glass of wine: the Italian would call the waiter to take it away, the Frenchman would remove the fly and drink the wine, the German would drink the wine fly and all, and the English John Bull would throw the glass against the wall with an indignant "God-damn."[28] Some seventy years later Ford Maddox Ford would relate a similar tale of German gross negligence. An "immense drayman," having drunk "at one draught" a pot of ale into which some malicious pranksters had dropped a dead mouse, wiped his mouth on his sleeve and then remarked, "'A hop or a Cork!' to the wonder and admiration of all beholders."[29]

Nineteenth-century British criticism of German slovenliness, gluttony, drunkenness, bad manners, and indifference to the suffering of others seemed to extend the Grobian tradition to society at large. "Villages are said to be always distinguished by an extraordinary degree of dirt and slovenliness," wrote William Howitt in 1842, during one of his German tours. He described the rural homes as "often pestiferous with unsavory smells, of which the inhabitants appear

---

[28]"Germany," *Blackwood's*, p.126.

[29]Hueffer [Ford], "How It Feels to Be Members of Subject Races," 422.

totally unconscious."[30] The stigma of uncleanliness applied even to Berlin where "along every street, and before every house, even in the finest parts of the city and the neighborhood of the king's palace, is a stagnant sink, which fills the whole air with its rank odor." Howitt then related a tale of callous indifference that exposed a sinister core of insensitivity masked by mere surface grossness. A little boy of five or six, having been pushed into one of those fetid sinks, began to "cry most piteously." Howitt continued,

> It was in a crowded part of town but nobody seemed to take much notice; we therefore asked the boy where he lived, and he showed us a little girl near his own age, who was standing by and knitting most composedly. This he said was his sister, and he would get her to go home with him and say how he became so dirtied, or he should be beaten; but she kept knitting on. . . . it was not till one good man seized her sternly by the arm and forced her along, that the little stoic would move a foot, or anything but her knitting needles.[31]

Howitt remarked that this "apathy" seemed perplexing in a people "who in their domestic relations and in their literature exhibited so much feeling." Similarly, physical manifestations of slovenliness or gluttony to some writers could betray more serious philosophical or ethical deficiencies. German students, or *Burschenschaften*, for example, were considered "a race to be eschewed by all who had a wholesome reverence for soap and a horror for Kantian philosophy." An obese, "triple-chinned" German professor, whose "small, pig-eyes peered out from under their pent-house above a mass of pendulous and quivering cheek," expounded a theory of racial territorialism according to which, strictly speaking, England belonged to Germany.[32]

---

[30]Howitt, *Rural and Domestic Life of Germany*, 22, 90.

[31]Ibid., 85.

[32]"A Glimpse At Germany and Its Parliament," *Blackwood's* 64 (November 1848): 516, 526, 528-29.

156

A more innocuous, if no less deplorable, image of German gluttony, laziness and

drunkenness continued to be a favorite topic into the 1890s. One anonymous writer scorned the

German *Mittagessen*, or midday meal, saying "no highly-civilized nation dines heavily in the

middle of the day," and opined that "the Germans hold, with certain of the ancient philosophers,

that their souls are situated in their stomachs."[33] A more detailed treatise on the German

penchant for a leisurely existence of eating, drinking and smoking graced the pages of

Gentleman's Magazine in 1895. Some excerpts follow:

> The German out-of-doors spends most of his time walking from one restaurant to another, and always smokes: a cigar is as invariable a feature on his face as the carefully-cultivated moustache; . . . Even the German workman smokes them during the many moments of leisure which occur in his work, for he does not hurry or overtire himself; . . .
> . . . The end and aim of every German expedition is the restaurant; after seeing twenty of these establishments in two hundred yards of street, one realizes how extensively they must be patronized. . . .
> . . . The Germans have a habit of taking all their courses on one plate, which is not very inviting, and, like Dr. Johnson, have been known to snort over their food. . . .
> . . . Beer is, with the love of music, the great national characteristic, and the methods employed in the beer-clubs, to drink as much as possible, suggest the orgies of some of the Roman emperors. Perhaps it is due to this excessive drinking, and the smoky atmosphere of the restaurants, that so many of the Germans have eyes which look as if they had been boiled, and wear spectacles so much more generally than the English.[34]

The gluttony of German theatre patrons became legendary. A commentator for *Cassell's*

Family Magazine in 1898 described the ritual gorging between acts:

> As these worthy citizens with their wives emerge from the theatre, they call loudly for beer and various eatables, and, sitting down, commence to devour their food with astonishing rapidity. The interval lasts but ten minutes, and they intend to make the best use of their time. Presently a bell rings loudly, and back to our seats we all hurry, the supper consumers finishing the last fragments of their meal *en route*. Several, we notice,

---

[33]"Cousins German," *Cornhill*, 295, 297.

[34]Vernon Rendall, "The Germans At Home," *Gentleman's Magazine* 278 (February 1895): 177, 179, 182-83.

are still furtively munching when actually back in their stalls. After each act—astonishing though it may seem—there is a repetition of the process I have described. Their appetites seem positively to increase rather than diminish after each attack upon the eatables.[35]

Another source commented:

A sine quâ non of every German theatre is a large foyer, flanked by cold buffets which are piled with heaps of greasy-looking "doorsteps" of bread and sausage amid innumerable glasses of beer and lemonade. Every German theatrical performance is interrupted for a twenty minutes' interval in the middle, when the entire audience storms the buffets, satisfies its appetite, and then solemnly defiles in procession round the foyer. It is a truly extraordinary sight to see a smart audance at the Opera gathered about these sandwich counters, wolfing down "Butterbrödchen" as if they had not had a meal for a week.[36]

The image of the slovenly boor complimented the concept of backward or agricultural

Germany. Berlin, often labeled a dull and uninspiring city, a "sprawling commercial town in the

middle of a sandy plain," and a "provincial town" in comparison to the great capitals of Europe,

seemed an appropriate environment for the dull, indolent, self-indulgent Prussian:

Fortunately, the Prussian is an optimist who looks on his immediate surroundings with a superb indifference. He needs little in this life and seems to expect less in the next. So long as he can sit in a tree-shaded garden, smoke tobacco, drink lager-beer, and listen to a band, he is perfectly happy. The stern joy of violent physical exercise he cannot understand, preferring rather to cultivate philosophy and a portly figure. Occasionally he is considerate, frequently he is kind. But now and again the English visitor finds himself recalling with satisfaction the answer of the schoolboy who, when asked to describe the manners and customs of a certain tribe, laconically replied, "These people have no manners, and their customs are beastly."[37]

---

[35]B. Fletcher Robinson, "Berlin: A Capital at Play," *Cassell's Family Magazine* (February 1898): 235.

[36]F. W. Wile, *Our German Cousins* (London; The Daily Mail, n.d.), 52-53.

[37]Robinson, "Berlin: A Capital at Play," 227.

The Pious/Godless German

Superceding the legacies of ancient, mediaeval and renaissance sources, developments in

the sixteenth century would add an entirely new dimension to the image of Germany in English

minds. Before the Henrician Reformation and Protestant sectarianism established theological

boundaries, the Lutheran Reformation exerted a profound, albeit "heretical," influence in

England through doors opened by the Lollards, book merchants, and Cambridge scholars who

gathered at the White Horse tavern "Little Germany" to discuss Lutheran doctrines.[38] The image

of Lutheran piety and a Protestantism which "sprang from the heart of the German race and from

that indestructible love of freedom of mind" would survive as a positive virtue of Old Germany

even at the height of the Anglo-German antagonism.[39] But within the span of a single generation

following the Anglican split from Rome in 1534, the birthplace of the Protestant Reformation

became known more as a land of sorcery and diabolism. This shift in viewpoint depended a great

deal on religious fanaticism and superstition in Germany itself, amplified not a little by sectarian

rivalry, anti-Catholicism and its reaction, and by Luther's own writings about portents and the

omnipresence of the devil in various guises. The worst abuses of this pathological obsession

---

[38]A. G. Dickens, *The English Reformation* (New York: Schocken Books, 1964), 36-37,
68-69. Theology and financial considerations also dictated policy when in 1535 Henry VIII
refused to accept the Confession of Augsburg and Lutheranism as the price of admission to the
Schmalkaldic League (p. 175).

[39]"England's Relations With Germany," *Quarterly Review* 183 (April 1896): 547. This
article presented a sympathetic view of German imperial ambitions, from unification to colonial
expansion, even after Kaiser Wilhelm II's infamous Kruger Telegram of January 1896, although
it preceded Germany's ambitious naval building program launched in March of 1898.

with the occult culminated in the "collective insanity" and debasement of law that extended

witchcraft persecutions throughout Germany into parts of Europe and beyond.[40]

Drawing upon the fame of Paracelsus and the Faustian legend, Germany's notoriety as a

place of witchcraft and demonic possession had received great impetus from the publication by

two German Dominicans of the *Malleus Maleficarum* or "Witches' Hammer," in 1486.[41] This

inquisitors "bible," sanctioned by a papal Bull declaring witchcraft heretical, laid the foundation

for the classical conception of the stereotypical witch found in the dramatis personae of early

English witch stories and plays.[42] Herford attributed the negative shift in Germany's reputation

partly to a comparative loss of literary and civic prestige as England made advances in

commerce, politics and literature, even supplanting Germany as the stronghold of Protestantism.

He also blamed English indifference to German political history and preoccupation with a

"literature of marvels," prodigy collections and cheap leaflets advertizing "Wonderful strange

---

[40]Rinehardt, *Germany: 2000 Years*, 265-68, cites Luther's *Explanation of the Monkish Calf of Freiberg in Saxony*, published in 1522, Melanchthon's *The Popish Ass in Rome*, and the raft of *Teufels-literatur* generated by Lutheran preoccupation with the devil. According to Rinehardt, witch persecution in Germany claimed 100,000 German victims. Norman Davies, *Europe: A History* (Oxford: Oxford University Press, 1996), 567, mentions the marked susceptibility of Germany and the Alps to this form of collective hysteria and oppression.

[41]Paracelsus or Philippus Aureolus Theophrastus Bombastus von Hohenheim (1493-1541) earned his reputation for wizardry as a Swiss alchemist and extraordinarily gifted physician. See Davies, *Europe*, 489. Doctor Georg Faust (1480?-1541), arch sorcerer, physician and alchemist, later fictionalized as Johann Faust, claimed through his mastery of black magic to have engineered the conquest of Rome in 1527. See Rinehardt, *Germany: 2000 Years*, 266.

[42]Herford, *Literary Relations*, 220-23, 232-37, cites three Elizabethan works as examples: Thomas Middleton's (d. 1627) *The Witch*, Thomas Heywood's (d. 1641) *The Lancashire Witches*, and Thomas Dekker's (1570?-1641?) *The Witch of Edmonton*. He also traces its influence, and elements of Teutonic mythology (e.g., "the mystic Norns"), to Shakespeare's *Macbeth* (p. 236).

Newes from Germany" full of portents, curiosities and bizarre tales of the supernatural.[43] The

elements of grim reality and fantasy interwoven in tales of German diabolism that drifted into

England on a tide of frenzied Protestant piety left their mark in English minds. In the devolution

of German witch stories one could see, "a sort of hideous travesty of the Faust motive;—the

diabolic intercourse in a more repulsive form, the supernatural powers put to a baser use."[44]

If superstition held less sway three centuries later, the association of horror and the

supernatural with Germany survived in the enormously popular neo-Gothic novel, which featured

"dungeons of sinister castles hidden in German forests, or convents where nuns found recreation

in flogging screaming novices."[45] Gottfried A. Bürger's romantic poem, *Lenore*, a widely read

and reviewed example of German horror and macabre imagery, went through six translations,

one by Walter Scott, and numerous editions between 1796 and 1846.[46] The story revolved

around a young girl who blames providence for the disappearance of her soldier-lover. The

---

[43]*Literary Relations*, 165-79. Herford's citations include the following two works: *A Briefe Collection and compendious extract of strange and memorable thinges, gathered out of the Cosmographye of S. Munster* (London: Marshe, 1572, available in German as early as 1537) and Stephen Batman's *The Doome* (London: Nubery, 1581) which presented a translation and supplementation of Conrad Lycosthenes's portent collection, *Prodigiorum ac ostentorum chronicon* (Basel: Petri, 1557). He describes the contents of the popular fare as

> ". . . massacres, and earthquakes, storms, executions and apparitions, monstrous births and bodies raised from the dead, fasting girls and 'damnable sorcerers,' strange signs in the air, prophecies in the mouth of rustics and of sages, visions of angels, mysterious glimpses of the Wandering Jew" (p. 174).

[44]*Literary Relations*, 179.

[45]Altick, *The English Common Reader*, p.289, notes the popularity of the neo-Gothic novel amongst working-class readers of the 1820s.

[46]V. Stockley, *German Literature as Known in England, 1750-1830* (London: Routledge & Sons, 1929), 7. See also Morgan, *German Literature in British Magazines*, 42-43.

lover's phantom appears at midnight, on horseback, to carry his unsuspecting mistress to the final

completion of their union—in the grave. De Staël remarked on the play's macabre imagery and

spoke of German terror as "a relic of the northern mythology—a disposition naturally inspired by

the long nights of a northern climate." She explained the relatively rapid decline of terror in

English poetry by comparing English with German character:

> Imagination in England is almost always inspired by sensibility; the imaginations of the
> Germans is sometimes rude and wild: the religion of England is more austere, that of
> Germany more vague: and the poetry of the two nations must necessarily bear the
> impression of their religious sentiments.[47]

Despite its popularity the macabre aspect of German literature also drew protests. An early

attack on German drama complained of "the strange and preposterous partiality for the Gothic

productions of the German school; the distempered rage for the gloomy, the horrible, the

disconnected, the disproportioned, and the improbable."[48] Nevertheless, critical objections to

German horror, mysticism, extravagance, sentimentality and indecency only temporarily quelled

the influx of *Märchen* or tales, translated "from the German," into England.[49]

By the 1890s images of witch Sabbaths at the "haunted" Brocken served better as inspira-

tion for English literary "tourists" than as fodder for moralistic literary critics. *Good Words*

referred to this infamous peak in the Hartz mountain range as:

---

[47]*Germany*, 1:152, 233-36.

[48]William Preston, *Edinburgh Magazine*, 1802, quoted in Morgan, *German Literature in British Magazines*, 46-47. Preston's distinction between Gothic and classical literature also weighed heavily against the Germans, "its ponderous masses, its elaborate littleness, and capricious profusion of ornament" standing in abject humility beside "the sublime simplicity, the chaste symmetry, the harmonious integrity of the Greek and Roman models . . . to which the best modern writers have formed themselves."

[49]Morgan, *German Literature in British Magazines*, 62-63.

. . . since time immemorial the Pandemonium of Europe and the only spot which persecuting incredulity has left to the adepts in the black art, where all the witches and wizards of the civilised world still assemble, on May morning, to commune with their horned Master and to celebrate under his guidance their unholy orgies."[50]

German horror, and English appreciation of it, confirmed the sixteenth-century literary tradition of monstrosities, marvels, superstition and witchcraft persecutions associated with Germany, which provided, as in the case of Tacitus's *Germania*, a ready reference when needed.

Given the so-called Protestant "affinities" between England and the land of Luther, one might search for reasons, besides literary mass appeal, why the diabolical image of Germany persisted along with its obverse, German piety. In 1732 the idea of racial kinship, Protestant gratitude for the German Reformation and the feeling that Germany had surpassed England in the arts and sciences supported the argument that the English could not "depreciate" Germans without "defaming themselves."[51] This sanguine view, however, encountered resistance not only because it went against the grain of isolationist British nationalism but also because it overlooked some very real differences involving theological doctrine and the role of religion in the political histories of both nations. The importance of doctrinal distinctions, such as the strength of Erasmian or Calvinist, as opposed to Lutheran, influences in England lie beyond the scope of this paper.[52] However, England's evolution from Protestant prince-worship to "civil courage"

---

[50]C. A. Channer. "The Hartz District and Its Towns," *Good Words* 35 (March 1894): 167.

[51]*London Magazine* 1 (1732):129, quoted in Morgan, *German Literature in British Magazines*, 38.

[52]The influence of Erasmus on early English humanism and the split with Luther over the issue of free will has been dealt with in Johan Huizinga's classic *Erasmus and the Age of Reformation*, trans. F. Hupman (New York: Harper & Row, 1957). Dickens, *English Reformation*, 231, 238-39, speaks of Archbishop Cranmer's failure to establish a link with Melancthon and the Lutherans, and the consequent predominance of non-Lutheran, even anti-

through martyrdom, exile and Puritan parliamentary opposition indicates a historical basis for

British antipathy to German religious institutions.[53] Even thirty years before Bismarck's

Kulturkampf of 1870, British writers opposed to state interference with religious liberties

criticized the Prussian Evangelical Church as a "foul blot upon the mild and paternal character"

of the Prussian government.[54] Apart from such institutional and political criticisms, however,

other aspects of German religious thought and practice both fascinated and repelled English

minds.

German religious influence in England was plagued by delay, ambivalence and neglect in

a way that would later characterize the halting acknowledgment of German literature in England.

German hymns, which helped inspire English spiritual poetry, appeared in translation as early as

1539, but restrictions on congregational hymn-singing delayed publication of major collections

until the eighteenth century.[55] Anton Wilhelm Boehme, court chaplain of the first two

Hanoverian Georges, translated several devotional works that stimulated a brief flurry of interest

---

Lutheran, influences in England that prevented "Protestant thought from consolidating in its earlier forms."

[53]Dickens, *English Reformation*, 330. Elie Halevy had written of the theological individualism that "constituted no small factor in the republicanism of the Cromwellians." See *History of the English People*, 352.

[54]"Germany, " *Blackwood's*, p.134. See also "The Archbishop of Cologne and the King of Prussia," *Blackwood's* 43 (June 1838): 766, and, a later argument against its effectiveness in raising peasant morals in Richard Heath, "The Prussian Rural Labourer and the Evangelical Church," *Contemporary Review* 75 (May 1899): 735.

[55]Garold N. Davis, *German Thought and Culture in England 1700-1770* (Chapel Hill: University of North Carolina, 1969), 15, writes, "hymn singing was frowned upon by many churches until well into the eighteenth century and beyond." He provides ample evidence of the hymn's literary influence, however.

between 1706 and 1716, but a more significant religious link between England and Germany took shape in the Wesleyan/Moravian connection. John Wesley and his brother Charles first encountered the German Moravians in 1735 while aboard a ship bound from England to the American colony of Georgia. Wesley admired the Morravians' "servile" humility, meekness and courage, and he recorded in his journal of 25 October the reactions of his shipmates during a storm at sea:

> In the midst of the psalm wherewith their service began, the sea broke over, split the main sail in pieces, covered the ship, and poured in between the decks, as if the great deep had already swallowed us up. A terrible screaming began among the English. The Germans calmly sung on. I asked one of them afterwards, "Were you not afraid?" He answered, "I thank God, No." I asked, "But were not your women and children afraid?" He replied mildly, "No; our women and children are not afraid to die." From them I went to their crying trembling neighbours, and pointed out to them the difference, in the hour of trial, between him that feareth God, and him that feareth him not.[56]

On returning to England Wesley pursued his connections with the Moravians and, with his brother, translated and published several volumes of hymns from the German. Wesley's spiritual transformation, the driving force behind the "Great Awakening" in England, apparently drew inspiration from the German Pietist doctrine of personal salvation by faith as preached by the German Moravians.[57] His infatuation with the Moravians, and the religious emotionalism of both Pietism and Wesleyanism, encouraged the acceptance in England of German literature that possessed a "sentimental, moralizing, didactic tendency" which appealed to the middle-classes of both countries during the eighteenth century.[58]

---

[56]Quoted in Davis, *German Thought and Culture*, 25.

[57]Ibid., 29-30, 42-43. Davis connects the subjectivity and emotionalism of these hymns to the roots of English romanticism, particularly in the work of Shelley (pp. 37-40).

[58]John P. Hoskins, "German Influence on Religious Life and Thought in America during

But the Methodist/Moravian connection proved to be a mixed blessing for the image of Germany in England. Widespread opposition to Methodism in England resulted in attacks on the Moravians, and Wesley himself eventually split from the Moravians largely due to personal differences with Count Zinzendorf, the sect's leader in England.[59] In 1740 he wrote, "Is not the Count all in all? Are not the rest mere shadows; calling him Rabbi; almost implicitly both believing and obeying him?"[60] Despite Zinzendorf's popularity among the upper classes in London and Oxford, many objected to Moravian doctrines and practices, such as the reference to Jesus as the "bridegroom of the soul" in the Count's hymns. In *Hymns extracted from the Brethren's Book* (1749) Wesley ridiculed repulsive imagery emphasizing the wounds of Christ, the so-called "blood and wounds hymns."[61] His rejection of the grotesque element seems to foreshadow a British repulsion from, and grim fascination with, associations of the macabre with German religion, as with literature, during the nineteenth century.[62] William Howitt in 1842

---

the Colonial Period," *Princeton Theological Review* 5 (1907): 235, quoted in Morgan, *British Magazines*, 39.

[59]An anonymous sheet entitled *The Moravians Compared and Detected* (London: Knapton, 1754) labeled the Moravians "ridiculous, obscene, and detestable." Quoted in Morgan, *British Magazines*, 38-39.

[60]Wesley's letter to the Moravian Brethren (1740), quoted in Clifford W. Towleson, *Moravian and Methodist*, (London: n.p., 1957), 203, cited by Davis, *German Thought and Culture*, 60, who also comments on Wesley's aversion to mysticism (p. 35).

[61]Davis, *German Thought and Culture*, 61-62. Zinzendorf dropped the offensive hymns from the "London" song book in 1754 after being warned of *Leichtsinnigkeit*, or carelessness, by another German poet, Gerhardt Tersteegen.

[62]Holborn, *The Reformation*, 118, refers to the macabre tradition of the famous German paintings of suffering Christ by Mathias Grunewald (1480-1529), who portrayed "the world in all its gruesome horror."

described a German graveyard where newly made graves revealed fragments of bone, teeth and even "sculls [*sic*] nearly whole" on the surface. "We observed at the base of the church," he continued, "a large hole, descending into a vault, which had a strange appearance."[63] Complaining that "the love of the people for bloody imagery is here again peculiarly conspicuous," he described one of the wayside shrines in Germany:

> In a side chapel is a red sepulchre, with all its solemn apparatus and deathly figures. In the chapel hang various paintings, but the people flock with eager zeal to one—that of Christ just taken down from the cross, with copious streams of blood running from hands, feet and side. You see the people touching this blood and then kissing their hand. Not one wound, nor one stream of gore, that they do not greedily rub their fingers on again and again, and as often kiss them, as if they could never be satisfied.[64]

German mysticism and works of biblical criticism, although widely available in translation during the eighteenth century, met with general distrust amongst the English clergy. Many English theologians condemned Earnst Moritz Arndt's conception of the "kingdom of God [within]" as heretical, and even Wesley found distasteful William Law's translation and exposition of the works of Jacob Boehme.[65] German biblical criticism, which began filtering into England in the 1820s and 30s, brought an overwhelming negative reaction that dwarfed any interest shown by Broad Church liberals in Strauss's *Leben Jesu* and other translations of German theology and rationalism. The publication of *Essays and Reviews* (1860), a scholarly excursus on literal historical and scientific explanations of the Bible, compiled by a group of English theologians, triggered a firestorm of opposition that resulted in the suspension from

---

[63]Howitt, *Rural and Domestic Life of Germany*, 19.

[64]Ibid., 132.

[65]Ibid., 52. William Law's edition of the works of Boehme appeared in four volumes between 1764 and 1781. See Morgan, *British Magazines*, 39.

benefices of two contributing clerics and a declaration of protest signed by 11,000 English

clergymen. The work also met with disfavor from some prominent political figures, including

abolitionist William Wilberforce, and future Prime Ministers Gladstone and Salisbury.[66] Against

the onslaught of liberal theology and "Higher Criticism" from Germany, the Catholic Church

offered a refuge to the Tractarians of the Oxford movement led by Cardinal Newman, who

decried the dangers of "continental infection" upon hearing that Lutheran bishops from Prussia

sought Anglican ordination. The fact that distrust of German influences coincided with a revival

of orthodox Christianity made the reaction against German theology all the more powerful and

vehement.[67]

Despite a long history of theological divergence, disputation and distrust, the argument

for Protestant solidarity reappeared consistently in regard to nineteenth-century Anglo-German

relations. Queen Victoria expressed her willingness to declare England sympathetic to Protestant

Germany in the event of an unprovoked attack by Catholic France, and many, including a

majority of the English press, supported Bismarck's *Kulturkampf* against the Ultramontanes and

the doctrine of papal infallibility, at least in purpose if not in method. British ardor cooled

quickly, however, upon consideration of Bismarck's tyrannical tactics, fears of German

aggression against France and Belgium and, not least, pro-Irish and Catholic sentiments in

Britain.[68]

---

[66]Kennedy, *Rise of the Anglo-German Antagonism*, 107, indicates a religious component to Salisbury's Germanophobia.

[67]Mander, *Our German Cousins*, 150-1. Halevy, *Triumph of Reform*, 160, 208.

[68]Sizeable minorities in each country, Catholics in Germany and Irish in Britain, worked to counteract already weak Anglo-German Protestant sympathies. See Kennedy, *Rise of the*

The mirage of Anglo-German religious affinity would ultimately shatter in an eruption of religious chauvinism during the decades prior to World War I. The apocalyptic sense of fighting a cosmic war between good and evil became a predominant theme in the writings and sermons of British theologians and would result in a thorough revision of German history built on the worst aspects of the German stereotype. Opinion held that critical rationalism had diverted Germany from true religious faith toward a barbaric reverence for the State and an unholy glorification of *Machtpolitik*, a supposition which implied a degeneracy or inherent weakness in Germans, a childish, mechanical susceptibility to the teachings of evil philosophers (Nietzsche) and the whims of megalomaniac rulers (Kaiser Wilhelm II).[69] Positive aspects of the German character, such as chivalry, piety and morality had supposedly been abandoned or corrupted in the reversion to neopaganism.[70] Such streams of invective only broadened the ideological gulf initially opened with British rejection of German devotional works, biblical criticism and metaphysical speculation on the nature of God.

British Reactions to German Literature

Although the scope of this study does not warrant a comprehensive review of British receptivity to German literature, historians of the subject tend to agree that recognition of German literary achievement met with some unusual resistance in England. John Mander wrote: "The evolution of German intellectual life—*Deutscher Geist*—was seriously out of phase with English appreciation of it, with the result that the picture remained always a little cloudy, and at

---

Anglo-German Antagonism, 106-8.

[69]Hoover, *God, Germany, and Britain*, 69, 74.

[70]Ibid., 23-42.

169

times very seriously distorted"[71] The reception of German literature in England suffered from what Mander called "a fatal compound of ignorance and ambivalence . . . . German piety might be ridiculed at one moment; German 'immorality' the next." This "embryonic English reaction to things German" revealed itself in the reaction to two popular, but diametrically opposed, genres: works of religious piety or pastoral works, the so-called "sentimental and moral" tale "from the German," and the violently emotional *Sturm und Drang* creations of the Romantic writers.[72] Early enthusiasm for both types of literature withered under the satirical blasts and ridicule of British reviewers, and a revival of interest in Germany's literary renaissance had to wait at least a decade for a reappraisal by Madame de Staël, and longer for the advocacy of Thomas Carlyle.

Timing presented a major obstacle to the appreciation of German literature in Britain because reasonably good translations of *Märchen*, or German tales, and works by Gessner, Wieland, Lessing, Goethe and Schiller became widely available only after 1790 amidst news of revolution in France. Moreover, a reversal of early sympathies with the revolution, as expressed in the writings of Coleridge, Wordsworth, and political essayist William Godwin, led to a conservative reaction, stoked by invasion fears, which associated German literature with extreme liberalism and the questioning of authority. This incipient trend, marked by virulent attacks on

---

[71]John Mander, *Our German Cousins*, 20.

[72]Ibid., 24, 27-28. The "two kinds" of literature anticipates a dichotomy between good and bad Germans which represents a factor in stereotyping that permits the pretense of rational judgement while pigeonholing the target group according to its perceived positive and negative aspects. This phenomenon is discussed in reference to anti-Semitism in Adorno, *Authoritarian Personality*, 622.

German works by British critics, contradicted the longer term reality of a Francophobic motive

for the appreciation of German literature discussed by Elie Halevy:

> The French Revolution placed an abyss between the literature of England and France. Meanwhile German literature was coming to birth, a literature of sentiment, romance and unbridled fancy. To put the imagination to school in Germany and to compose Gothic romances was to collaborate with the anti-Gallican and anti-Jacobin movement.[73]

While Francophobia did encourage receptivity to German literature during the Napoleonic Wars,

turn-of-the-century literary critics, aligned with the conservative anti-Jacobin movement in

Britain, placed the German literati squarely in the camp of the enemy. In 1799 the *Anti-Jacobin*

Review and Magazine launched a vicious and highly politicized crusade against the initial

popularity of German works, deploring:

> . . . a glaring depravity of taste, as displayed in the extreme eagerness for foreign productions, and a systematic design to extend such depravity by a regular importation of exotic poison from the envenomed crucibles of the literary and political alchemists of the new German school. . . . Even an act of despotism when exercised for the purpose of rescuing mankind from the worse species of oppression—the subjugation of the mind to the degrading tyranny of Philosophism—would be entitled to applause . . .[74]

Such extreme reactions from ultra-conservative journals wrought a noticeable change even in

some mainstream periodicals previously friendly to German literature.[75] The tenor of the times

proved so unfavorable that one early Germanophile's literary venture, James Bereford's *German*

Museum, begun in 1800, folded after the third volume amid a barrage of scathing attacks from

the *Anti-Jacobin Review*. In the preface to his final volume Beresford discreetly explained that,

---

[73]Halevy, *A History of the English People*, 446.

[74]*Anti-Jacobin Review and Magazine* 4 (1799): VI ff., quoted in Morgan, *British Magazines*, 45.

[75]Both the *Monthly Mirror* and the *Critical Review* belong in this latter category. See Morgan, *British Magazines*, 46.

"depending in a material degree on the <u>number</u> of supporters, prudence forbid [*sic*] us to comply any longer with the wishes of a small, though respectable and chosen, host of friends and compels us to give way to imperious necessity."[76]

British receptivity to German literature followed a generally predictable pattern, with the lion's share of attention and acclaim eventually going to the works of Goethe and Schiller. This broad perspective, however, minimizes some dramatic and curious anomalies that delayed a widespread appreciation of Germany's late eighteenth-century literary renaissance until Victoria's reign.[77] German traveler, C. A. G. Goede, after debunking the idea that English readers were well-versed in German literature, aptly summarized the situation in England at the beginning of the nineteenth century: "Many English consider German literature immoral and dangerous, but they have formed this hasty opinion on some trifling German novels, which too easily find their way from circulating libraries to the toilet of beauty."[78] The lapse in appreciation depended on more than just scanty knowledge of German and bad translations; it was also a function of popular tastes and sentiments. Hysterical reactions followed translations of Goethe's novel, *The Sorrows of Werther,* and Schiller's play, *The Robbers*, the chief objections to these works revolving around questions of moral character and fears of their effect on society. *Werther* drew blame as an apology for suicide, its baleful influence suspected in an often-repeated account

---

[76]Morgan, *British Magazines*, 47-48. The publication's complete title was *The German Museum or Monthly Repository of the Literature of Germany, the North and the Continent in General*.

[77]Morgan, *British Magazines*, 64.

[78]*A Foreigner's Opinion of England*, vol. 2, chap. 7 (London: n.p., 1802) quoted in Stockley, *German Literature*, 8.

of the self-inflicted death of a woman under whose pillow a copy of the novel had been found.[79]

Schiller, deemed a revolutionary like Goethe, was denounced for making criminals heroes and

advocating overthrow of the social order in a play that to one critic covered "the natural

deformity of criminal actions with the veil of high sentiment and virtuous feeling."[80] *The Rovers*,

an extremely popular parody of Schiller's *Robbers* and Goethe's *Stella* published in 1798 by the

Anti-Jacobin Review, caricatured some of the worst tendencies in German drama and

successfully initiated a wave of ridicule that stunted early enthusiasm for German literature.[81]

The Rovers dealt as much with the character of Germans and German writers as with any specific

literary abuses, and it precipitated a wholesale condemnation of German society, the literati

themselves being labeled "men of profligate lives and abandoned characters."[82] English writer

and moralist, Hannah More, promoting the nineteenth-century stereotype of women as the

guardians of public virtue, called "loudly" upon the women of Germany to oppose:

---

[79]Suicide having been popularly known as the "Englishman's malady," one indignant reviewer hoped to "blot out this foul national reproach." See *European Magazine* 19 (1791): 184, quoted in Stockley, *German Literature*, 24.

[80]Frank Woodyer Stockoe, *German Influences in the English Romantic Period 1788-1818* (Cambridge: The University Press, 1926), 16, 29, noted the uneven mixture of effusive praise with stern warnings against the social implications of Schiller's work in Henry Mackenzie's influential lecture, published in the *Transactions of the Royal Society of Edinburgh* in 1790 and reprinted in the *Edinburgh Magazine* that same year.

[81]Morgan, *British Magazines*, 45, 84. The complete title of the satire, *The Rovers; or the Double Arrangement*, referred to the original version of Goethe's *Stella*, published in 1776, which involved a ménage a trois between a man and two women. Goethe revised the work in 1816 to end tragically, but this version never reached the British public.

[82]*Anti-Jacobin Review and Magazine* 4 (1799): VI ff., quoted in Morgan, *British Magazines*, 45. See also Stockley, *German Literature*, 2-3, and Stockoe, *German Influences*, 20.

the irruption [*sic*] of those swarms of publications now daily issuing from the banks of the Danube, which, like their ravaging predecessors of the darker ages, though with far other and more fatal arms, are overrunning civil society.[83]

But even attempts to vindicate Germany's greatest writers by excusing romantic excess as an expression of German character succeeded rather in distorting the image of Germans in general:

> What would be with us extravagance is with them but nature. Characters not very dissimilar to those of Moor and Werter [*sic*] are not unfreqent in Germany. It is from the state of human society in that country that the wild, terrific pathos and sublimity of the German works of genius take their origin.[84]

The unfortunate fact that conservative English tastes ran to the sentimental melodramas of August von Kotzebue must be considered yet another consequence and cause of the negative first impression of German literature in England.[85] This intense, but relatively short-lived, obsession with mediocrity not only deflected interest away from more substantial works, but also served to legitimize the wave of anti-German reaction and ridicule that had quelled initial enthusiasm. Germanophile English critic Henry Crabb Robinson scolded the editors of the *Monthly Register* in a series of letters published in 1802: "You know nothing about German literature. . . . Kotzebue's and Iffland's plays and Lafontaine's novels are not German

---

[83]Hannah More, *Strictures on the Modern System of Female Education*, 2 vols. (London: Cadell, Jr. & Davies, 1799), from an extract printed in the *Edinburgh Review* 12 (1799): 354, and quoted in Morgan, *British Magazines*, 46. Note the early reference to Huns.

[84]*Monthly Magazine* 5 (1798), 172 f., quoted in Morgan, *British Magazines*, 47.

[85]Morgan, *British Magazines*, 44, 53-54, 96. The murder of reactionary writer Kotzebue by Jena student Karl Sand, a fanatical member of the *Burschenschaft*, or revolutionary student corps, suggests an early Anglophobic component of German nationalism, especially given the incongruity between generally enthusiastic British audiences and widespread German objections to Kotzebue's sentimental excesses and their effect on the portrayal of German national character abroad. While it became generally acknowledged that Sand acted alone, his fellow *Burschen* worshiped him as a "misguided martyr" after his execution in 1916 by the Prussian government.

literature."[86] Nevertheless, a typical review of German literature at the close of the eighteenth

century expressed, at best, a polite condescension:

> The German works which have faintly aspired to the name of genius have not yet been
> tried by the voice of time; and such are the remaining marks of barbarism and prolixity (the
> latter a most unclassical defect), that it will probably be long before Germany shall produce
> a classical author, admitted like those of England, France, Spain, and Italy, into universal
> fame. In short, we admire the Germans merely as disciples, but cannot venerate them as
> masters; nor can candour abstain from a smile, when a German critic pronounces the
> dictates of his own imperfect taste upon the works of more enlightened nations.[87]

Such lofty contempt for things German anticipated similar attitudes found in later articles on

national character and other subjects far removed from literature.

Because the admirers of German letters seem to have been much less outspoken than the

critics, caution must be exercised in judging the reception of German literature solely on the

basis of the reviews. If Crabb Robinson seems like a lone voice, however, it may reflect the fact

that some of the major writers of his generation influenced by German literature—Coleridge,

Wordsworth, Scott, Southey and Lamb—defy definition as a Germanophilic "school." They may

have admired Germany, as did many of their contemporaries, in reaction to France and

Jacobinism, but their German influences often proved to be superficial and their Germanophilia

only lukewarm.[88] Coleridge's interest in German philosophy, especially Kantian, led him to live

---

[86]From "German Literature. By a gentleman resident in one of the most popular of the
German universities," *The Monthly Register and Encyclopedic Magazine* 1 (1802): 397, quoted
in Morgan, *British Magazines*, 55. Robinson, lived in Weimar, knew Goethe, Schiller and
Wieland, and joined the group of English literary Germanophiles following Coleridge,
Wordsworth, Lamb, Liegh Hunt and De Quincey. See Mander, *German Cousins*, 31-32.

[87]From a review of Wilhelm Render's *Tour Through Germany* (London: Longman, 1801)
in the *Critical Review* (December 1801), quoted in Stokoe, *German Influences*, 44.

[88]Mander, *Our German Cousins*, 126. Stokoe, *German Influences*, 86-87, 114, discusses
both the rather specialized interests of Scott and Wordsworth's, "insularity," or distance from

and study for several months in Germany during the winter of 1798-9. He nonetheless found Kant's moral teaching "stoical and loveless" and rejected what he considered Goethe's "blasphemous" paganism and immorality.[89] While Coleridge's praises of German literature caught the attention of his contemporaries, his generalizations and comments seem to anticipate much of the criticism of the following century. "There is a nimiety, a too-muchness in all Germans," he wrote in his *Table Talk* (c. 1835), "it is the national fault." He imputed to the Germans a moral ambiguity and considered them not poets but "good metaphysicians and critics: they criticized on principles previously laid down." According to Coleridge, German literary style was "merely a method acquired by them as we have acquired a style."[90] Such were the faint praises of one of the era's foremost literary figures.

Madame de Staël's *Germany* redeemed to some extent the blackened reputations of Goethe and Schiller and generated much popular interest in German literature. Her explanation of the English prejudice against German literature rested principally on a difference in national character: the Germans "take pleasure in the ideal" while the English love "their laws, their manners, and their forms of worship." "The Germans," she wrote, "are to the human mind what pioneers are to an army," while the English have "a dread of new systems."[91] De Staël's work inspired Thomas Carlyle, Britain's greatest champion of German culture during the nineteenth century, who improved receptivity to German literature through his literary, historical and critical

German literature. See also Morgan, *British Magazines*, 51.

[89]Mander, *Our German Cousins*, 132, 138, 149.

[90]*Table Talk*, 2:54, 344; Allsop *Letters*, 2:4, quoted in Stokoe, *German Influences*, 142.

[91]de Staël, *Germany*, 1:150-51.

writings.[92] But the attraction exerted by Carlyle over his fellow Victorians partook more of a

search for religion, which he found in an eclectic conception of "German Idealism," rather than

in any deep understanding of his mentors: Goethe, Kant, Fichte and Novalis.[93] Carlyle's hero

worship and his glorification of the Christian-feudal past appealed to the Victorian desire for

salvation from atheism, loneliness and isolation, the by-products of a modern, democratic-

industrial society.[94] The fact that Carlyle had never met Goethe, his "messiah," and only at the

age of sixty visited Germany, where he complained about the beds, noisy hotels and food, reveals

Carlyle's Germany to have been largely a product of his imagination.[95] The decline of his

influence, which began long before his death in 1881, indicates not only that a Victorian appetite

for eccentric, and often bombastic, soul-searching had abated, but also possibly that the real

Germany was not living up to the ideal he had created.

Later nineteenth-century commentary on the German language and literature repeated

many of the earlier criticisms, although with less vehemence. Literary reviews and even general

articles on Germany harped on the "awful" German language with its "unreadable," "crabbed

letters," "plumping phrases" and "cyclopean sentences," or its "clumsy" and "antediluvian"

---

[92]L. H. C. Thomas, "Germany, German Literature and Mid-Nineteenth-Century British
Novelists," chap. 3, in L. H. C. Thomas, ed., *Affinities* (London: Wolff, n.d.), 36.

[93]Mander, *Our German Cousins*, 93, 100-101.

[94]Houghton, *Victorian Frame of Mind*, 77, 311.

[95]Thomas, "German Literature and Mid-Nineteenth-Century British Novelists," 38. See
also Mander, *Our German Cousins*, 104-6, on how Carlyle's Calvinist orientation distorted his
interpretation of Goethe, in particular his translation of *Entsagen*, or moderation, as
"renunciation."

styles.[96] But gradual acceptance of German literarature brought more benign appraisals of

German literary "nobility," "purity," "dignity," "inward truth," and "psychological depth," of

"sincere," "free, lofty and joyful" style and "good, true, beautiful and important" content.[97]

Earlier dismissal of Goethe as "absurd, puerile, incongruous, vulgar and affected," of German

authors as "pathetic," or of German literary taste as the "vulgarity of pacific, comfortable

Burghers, occupied with stuffing, cooking, and providing for their coarse personal

accommodations," faded with the advent of more balanced and differentiated criticisms of a

wider array of authors.[98] German writers had also gained a reputation for originality and

inventiveness, and had benefitted from a popular conception of romanticism, the "romance that

lurks in every German heart."[99] But resistance to crediting Germans with literary ability lingered

on into the 1890s with absurd claims such as the insistence on the Semitic origin of all talented

German writers, an assessment reminiscent of the allowance made in 1856 for the Gallic wit of

half-Jewish Heinrich Heine: "he is as much German as a phesant [*sic*] is an English bird, or a

---

[96]Vernon Rendall, "The Germans At Home," pp.183-84; Henry W. Wolff, "German Anglophobia,"*Monthly Review* 3 (April 1901): 63; A. Eubule Evans, "Germany Under the Empire," *Contemporary Review*, reprinted in *Living Age* 207 (January-March 1896): 542-43; "Germany," *Blackwood's*, p.121; "Traits and Tendencies of German Literature," *Blackwood's* 50 (August 1841): 150.

[97]"Germany," *Blackwood's*, p.122; S. C. de Soissons, "The Modern German Novel," *Contemporary Review* 85 (February 1904): 246-54.

[98]"German Genius and Taste," Review of Goethe's *Wilhelm Meister's Apprenticeship*, *Edinburgh Review* 42 (August 1825): 414-17. Compare this review with Elizabeth Lee, "German Drama of Today," *Cornhill*, reprinted in *Living Age*. 234 (July-September 1902): 156-66, or de Soissons, "The Modern German Novel," *Contemporary Review* , 246-54.

[99]Lee, "German Drama of Today,"*Cornhill*, 166. Positive comments and praise for imaginative, enthusiastic and "ingenious" elements in German literature appear as early as 1825 along with harsh criticisms in "German Genius and Taste," *Edinburgh Review*, 414-16.

potato an Irish vegetable."[100] A genuine appreciation of German literature did take root in

Britain, but only against a persistent reaction that had less to do with lack of appreciation than

with national prejudice. No sooner had Germany "arrived" than the charge was leveled that all

her greatness lay in the past, and that an "abundance of mediocrity" in the "land of Goethe" had

brought about the "falling off of genuine literary productions."[101]

If the foregoing synopsis of British reactions to German letters seems overly negative, it

nevertheless exposes the critical voice that played continuously in the reviews and magazines.

Whether or not a reader of Kant or Goethe, or some popular translation, ever paused to consider

the author's Germanness seems less relevant than the negative summation of German national

character that gained momentum in the press. This early negativity underscores the fact that

British Germanophobia before World War I did not spring spontaneously from the soil of

diplomatic and political antagonism alone. British contempt for things German covered all

aspects of German culture from literature, religion and philosophy to social customs, education,

business and politics, each of which came under the lens of British scrutiny during the nineteenth

century. Germany's evolution within two decades of Bismarck's accession to power from

England's "poor relation" into a formidable competitor for world power and market share only

increased the intensity and shifted the direction of the antagonism. Writers after 1871 began to

---

[100]"German Wit: Heinrich Heine," *Westminster Review* 65 (January 1856): 6-7. Charles Lowe, Berlin correspondent of the Times and biographer of Wilhelm II, expressed the idea that no true Teutonic literature, only Semitic, existed in the German language, and that most of the leading authors and actors in Germany were Jewish. See "The German Newspaper Press," *Nineteenth Century* 30 (December 1891): 868, and "The New Emperor and His New Chancellor," *National Review*, 18 (September 1891): 29.

[101]Von Seckendorff, "William the Cad," *Free Review* 8 (July 1897): 338-39.

examine the meteoric rise of Germany closely and, according to contemporary social theory, to conceive of the British and German Empires locked in a Darwinian struggle for supremacy, a theme kept alive in the public imagination through popular invasion scare literature. A remarkable continuity nevertheless existed in the opinions of writers separated by more than two generations. The same patronizing air of grudging admiration mixed with contempt, ridicule and moral condemnation remained, only with this major difference: the new alarmism shifted its focus away from the deleterious effects of German "speculative" philosophy and "immoral" literature onto the more "concrete" phantoms of military invasion and economic sabotage.

Backward Germany

The theme of backwardness permeated nearly all stereotypes of Old Germany—that is, Germany prior to widespread recognition of literary and scholarly achievement, nineteenth-century military victories, political unification and economic expansion. The history of witch persecutions, the devastation and horrors of the Thirty Years War, from 1618 to 1648, as well as the decline of the once prosperous Hanse towns, furnished a dismal picture of petty feudal tyrants lording it over servile bürghers and backward, superstitious peasants. Economic relations between England and Germany declined and remained depressed during the seventeenth century. High tariffs on books, the lack of translators and the vogue of French literature, combined with a dearth of literary output in Germany itself, conspired to stifle any great knowledge or appreciation of German literature in England. And this cultural neglect occurred at a time when English writers, from Shakespeare to Joseph Addison, John Milton, Ossian, Thomas Percy, Alexander Pope, Samuel Richardson, the Earl of Shaftesbury, James Thomson, and Edward Young exerted an important literary influence in Germany. The Hanoverian Georges did little to

remedy the situation and "their bad manners and personal insignificance tended to develop in the English aristocracy a certain feeling of superiority and even contempt."[102]

Longstanding indifference to German political affairs continued until 1755, when the statesmanship and military exploits of Frederick the Great won broad English admiration and sympathy. But British receptivity to a Germany of rising intellectual and political significance confronted some devastating obstacles after a century of relative neglect. B. Q. Morgan observed:

> Reliable knowledge of the German people's language, culture, and ideals came slowly. It is not surprising, therefore, that when sporadic interest in some phase of German culture did develop, it should take the form of extravagant praise or bitter denunciation. There was no broad, comprehensive view of German conditions, no fair standard for a comparison or correlation of values.[103]

On the eve of Germany's late eighteenth-century literary and cultural renaissance British knowledge of Germany remained paltry and affected by earlier stereotypical themes: the moral, yet unrefined barbarians of Tacitus, German piety versus Faustian diabolism, the simplistic, natural fool versus the slovenly boor, the industrious yet politically inept bürgher. These conflicting images reflected an ambivalence toward the Germans that found expression in British reactions to German culture. As events in Europe during the nineteenth century turned more attention to German politics, the unpolitical German became the dominant theme of another stereotypical duality, especially during the revolutionary period of 1848 when fanatical students, know-it-all professors and reactionary aristocrats posed familiar figures. The Old German image of the politically and socially naive, rustic "German Michael," the antithesis of political

---

[102]Morgan, *British Magazines*, 37.

[103]Ibid., 39.

fanaticism, would survive even amidst the harsh glare of Bismarckian era nationalism and fears

of Germany's growing economic and military power (figure 6). Declared as late as the 1890s to

be "typical of the views still held by the vast majority of Englishmen on the Kaiser's subjects,"

this embodiment of England's "poor relation" has been described as follows:

> He is a shaggy-looking scamp, this fellow, wearing an English railway-porter's cap, a kind of bunchy Norfolk jacket and trousers stuffed into Russian peasant top-boots; he smokes a long porcelain pipe, and, of course, wears blue glasses.[104]

During the nineteenth century the image of "New Germany" emerged with stereotypes of automaton soldiers, cruel officers, meddlesome officials, unscrupulous merchants, plodding clerks, inept colonists, servile workers and peasants, politically retrograde women and degenerate children. These negative images would serve as self-satisfying foils to notions of British superiority and would provide ammunition against proponents of the German model in education, trade practices and military discipline during an era of accelerating

FROM THE FATHERLAND.

The smile that broke a camera.

FIGURE 6. The German Michael. From *Ally Sloper's Half-Holiday* (January 18, 1896), 19.

economic, colonial and diplomatic rivalry. Additionally, the stigma of diplomatic duplicity and

blackmail would arise from the policies of Bismarck and his successors under Wilhelm II. These

---

[104]Wile, *Our German Cousins*, 9. The persistence of the German Michael stereotype reinforced a general belief in fast-growing Germany's political and emotional immaturity. See Hoover, *God, Germany and Britain*, 57.

two national figures personified different aspects of a modern yet strangely feudal New Germany, an image that, in some respects, would be built upon the ruins of the old. By destroying the idealistic Old German image of morality, honesty and heroism, under the pretense of revealing some horrible truth lurking within, Germanophobes could indulge in a kind of reactionary iconoclasm. Indeed, both old and new images tended to be negative because the Old German "virtues" always bore a taint of inferiority, while even the most positive assessments of New Germany carried an implicit warning to either emulate or fall prey to the new menace.

The dualistic nature of stereotypes allowed their connection with either positive or negative imagery. Wishful thinkers entertained the moral stereotype of Tacitus and the themes of racial and Protestant affinities despite charges of German reversion to barbarism. And while some ridiculed German political naivete, many still stuck to a belief in Germany's eventual evolution toward the English constitutional model. Some ultra-escapists simply denied the capacity of the Germans to become a serious rival and dwelt on images of a quaint, picturesque and backward Germany. Alarmists tended to adopt a more Machiavellian image of Germans as capable and industrious but immoral or amoral. They frequently coupled these stereotypes with the themes of inevitable war and German opposition to civilization and Christianity.

**6. NEW GERMANY: STEREOTYPES AND CHANGING
PERCEPTIONS OF GERMANY DURING THE
NINETEENTH CENTURY**

Despite harsh criticism still being meted out to German writers and philosophers during

pre-Victorian decades, interest in the land and people of Goethe and Schiller did survive the

earlier onslaught of anti-Jacobin Germanophobia in Britain. In fact, the German stereotype

retained many, if not all, of the positive characteristics inherited from Tacitus which became

incorporated in the image of Old Germany, a combination of Madame de Staël's cultivated land

of chivalric ideals, honesty and moral uprightness with the conception of Germany as England's

poor relation, striving to be like England herself. *Blackwood's*, for example, approved of this

blend of wholesome mediocrity, portraying Hanoverian soldiers as honest, sober, music-loving,

scientifically knowledgeable, and, if "adapted . . . not for great public distinction," leading well-

mannered, pure and simple lives.[1] Such conditional admiration included an admission that

Germans displayed the "Protestant" virtues of humility, modesty, thrift and industry, combined

with more originality, less status consciousness, and a greater capacity for enjoying life than the

English.[2] By the 1890s, however, even German *Gemüthlichkeit*, a word signifying inward as

---

[1]"The King's German Legion," *Blackwood's* 43 (June 1838): 741, 743.

[2]"Cousins German," *Cornhill*, 297-98. Self-criticism centering on the English incapacity
for enjoying life compared with, for example, French *joie de vivre* did not impinge upon the
overriding assumption of British cultural superiority, but represented rather a price to be paid for
imperial greatness. See Gwynn, "Success of the Anglo-Saxons," 354, on English ready
acceptance of a monotonous and monogamous existence.

well as outward "cheerfulness" or "comfort," which described a positive facet of the Old or South German stereotype opposite in nature to English "stiffness and reserve," appeared to be threatened with extinction under modern Germany's "consciousness of new-born dignity".[3] This chapter deals with how this transition came about, and how German political developments gave rise to stereotypes of German political ineptitude as a means of both preserving an air of British superiority and projecting the worst aspects of nationalism and imperialism onto the Germans.

Even before imperial rivalries developed between Britain and Germany during the mid-1880s, a psychological rivalry had been played out on cultural grounds, as seen in negative British reactions to German literature and theology. This game of national one-up-man-ship also extended to political and social commentary as German nationalism, reform and revolutionary movements became items of interest in British periodicals. Defining German national character often served as a vicarious means of predicting future outcomes, particularly during the revolutionary year of 1848 and, later, in coming to terms with Bismarckian Germany's transition from the innocuous and cultured land once admired by Prince Albert and Queen Victoria toward the Prussian model of militaristic diplomacy and efficient, but reactionary, government. Throughout the century British writers produced a significant body of literature aimed at exposing the "German Mind" or "German Character," seen either as an inherent cause or result of socio-economic, political and cultural realities. These excursions into "things German" included general descriptions of Germany as well as more specialized social commentary about various facets of German life. "Touring" articles, written more in the narrative tradition of de Staël than functional guides such as Baedeker's, continued to highlight the quaint and curious

---

[3]Evans, "Germany Under the Empire," 548-49. For an earlier description of *Gemüthlichkeit* see "Germany,"*Blackwood's*, 127.

features of pastoral Old Germany, but did not hesitate to register complaints about modern developments or point out lingering areas of German backwardness amidst rapid modernization. More specialized articles that targeted New Germany usually dealt with particular issues, institutions or groups, either for purposes of comparison with English equivalents or to argue a case for or against the German model. Many of the statements about German character, however, exude a timeless quality, as if the Germans would always be of a singular nature, the boundaries of which extended to encompass contradictions born of changed circumstances. Biographical articles also provided a window on German character by endeavoring to discover how famous, or infamous, individuals fit or departed from the stereotypical mold.

A new strain of Germanophobia followed political developments in Germany from the end of the Napoleonic Wars, through German unification and the foundation of Empire in 1871, up to the advent of World War I propaganda. Perception of Old German political incapacity and subservience to authority receded before apprehensions about fanatical nationalism, socialism, Bismarckian *Machtpolitik* and, eventually, imperial ambition. It would be misleading, however, to present this shift from old to new as a linear progression from good to bad, or from innocuous to menacing, concomitant with Germany's rise to great power status. Many demeaning traits which constituted a mark of inferiority in the Old German stereotype remained in place. While Germany's expansion in the latter nineteenth century generated new concerns and appraisals, sometimes positive as in the case of the German educational or industrial models, the emergence of new, disturbing stereotypical elements also evoked an idealized portrait of Germany's past as a hopeful reminder of the Germans' "true" nature. This persistent belief in the comfortable, innocuous, older stereotype found expression, for example, in images of a pastoral, romantic

186

South versus an aggrandizing Prussian North, or a liberal Anglophilic versus a conservative Anglophobic Germany. Such wishful thinking furnished, in a frustratingly vague way, continual hope for Germany's transition toward an English-style constitutional monarchy, much as the notion of racial kinship was touted as the basis for an Anglo-German diplomatic alliance. However, the idealized image of pacific, pure, wholesome, Anglophile, impractical, unpolitical, agricultural Old Germany also became the proverbial "straw man" behind which everything objectionable about New Germany could be revealed and lambasted. The perceived Prussianization of German politics, German militarism, imperial rivalry and diplomatic blackmail presented both Liberals and Conservatives multiple rationales for alarmist Germanophobia, which news of growing German Anglophobia at the century's end, and the outrageous statements of Kaiser Wilhelm II, only served to exacerbate. To a great extent, therefore, the idealized or innocuous aspects of the Old German stereotype represented what British writers and readers wished to see, and the threatening or deplorable aspects of New Germany what they feared.

The Unpolitical German

Political affiliation in Britain, while it had virtually no bearing on the use or non-use of stereotypes, naturally gave rise to a significant disparity of opinion on Germany. British Liberals generally entertained optimism about gradual German political evolution toward an English-style parliamentary system, and to this end supported and praised German progressives and socialists. In contrast, British Conservatives usually remained skeptical of German statesmanship and political maturity, especially in light of a rising socialist movement, and thus emphasized the appropriateness and importance of maintaining the authoritarian Prussian monarchical system for

the Germans' own sake. To backward-looking Conservatives Germany presented a living

tableau of a glorified feudal past, whereas most Liberals sympathized with the struggle for

freedom of England's "continental cousin" against formidable obstacles born of unfavorable

historical circumstances. British Germanophiles on both sides of the political divide thus

nurtured idealized images: the Liberal ideal originating in a vague notion of a historical German,

or Saxon, "love of freedom," the Conservative counterpart exemplified by the Prussian model of

enlightened and efficient monarchy. Despite this division, both Liberals and Conservatives could

mock German political ineptitude in the struggle against, or acquiescence to, autocratic rule, and

both could consider Germany a hopelessly backward conglomeration of largely anachronistic

feudal states. It seems nonetheless remarkable that conservative *Blackwood's* estimations of

German disunity, lack of patriotism, political ineptitude and degradation during the 1830s and

40s would resound in the Liberal-Radical *Westminster* and *Fortnightly* reviews during the 1890s

and 1900s. British readers learned once again that Germans are "particularists by nature," that

they "are neither by nature or habit a political people," that they lacked "sound political

instinct."[4]

<u>Early Nationalism, German Students and Dueling</u>

Notwithstanding late eighteenth-century British anti-Jacobin Germanophobia, which

remained circumscribed within the purview of literary criticism, the first cracks in the broader

paradigm of Old German passivity and patience appeared with reports of the rise of German

nationalism after Napoleon's defeat. *Blackwood's* review of "Hodgskin's Travels in Germany"

---

[4]"The Archbishop of Cologne and the King of Prussia," *Blackwood's*, 767; "Germany," *Blackwood's*, 130; W. Miller, "The Making of Germany," *Westminster Review* 133 (February 1890): 126; [Calchas], "Will Germany Fail?" *Fortnightly Review* 69 (April 1901): 576-77, 589.

(1820) reported that the "ancient temper of calmness and mildness" of the German people had given way to a "diseased state of the public mind," indicated by the accolades heaped on political writers whose "wild theories and visionary doctrines," promulgated "with a rashness and wickedness," had unexpectedly found favor "among a nation whose habits are in general those of good sense and moderation." This dangerous "fermentation" of popular discontent had arisen from the effect of "narrow-minded" government policy on a people "degraded to the most perfect indifference" to death and suffering.[5] While the more Conservative, Germanophilic reviewer generally agreed with Hodgskin as to this state of affairs in Germany, he objected to the writer's denigration of the tombs of sovereigns, his unflattering opinions of German literature and philosophy, his attack on George IV's Hanover policy, and what he perceived as an attempt to portray all governments as an "artful contrivance of tyrants" to be swept away and supplanted with "pure reason." Indicative of the emotional controversy excited by divergent opinions on Germany, which had become a laboratory for political speculation, he also blasted Hodgskin as a "literary esquire . . . radical traveler and Cockney philosopher," whose limited knowledge did not justify the "extravagant arrogance" of his pronouncements on German life and society.[6]

Liberals and Conservatives could agree, however, in their disapproval of the activities of German student unions, or *Burschenschaften*, the most literal symbol of "Young" Germany, whose strange blend of quasi-religious, neo-feudal, revolutionary, radical nationalism certainly appeared at odds with the idealized English model of a more secular, utilitarian evolution toward

---

[5]"Hodgskin's Travels in Germany," *Blackwood's* 6 (February 1820): 541-42.

[6]Ibid., 536-37.

parliamentary government.[7] The nationalist student movement had been suppressed under the

1819 Carlsbad Decrees, which implemented the "Metternich system" of strict censorship,

espionage and university supervision after corps member Karl Sand's assassination of reactionary

writer and journalist August von Kotzebue. Whether or not the murder of this once enormously

popular writer poisoned English minds against the *Burschenschaften*, a significant body of

opinion likely held that the suppression of the universal *Burschenschaft* movement allowed

German nature to return to its "inherent" morality and propriety.[8] Descriptions of fanaticism and

rowdy behavior overwhelmed any admiration for the student corps' patriotic spirit or defense of

academic freedom. In fact, criticism tended to focus on the superficial aspects of the *Burschen*

phenomenon as a departure from more benign circumstances, regardless of philosophical

complexities or socio-political realities prompting *Burschenschaft* ideology.[9] In 1824 the Liberal

Edinburgh Review characterized the typical German student as arrogant, holding "ludicrously

erroneous ideas of honour," and defending only the supposed "academic" freedoms to act and

dress contrary to custom and to "besot himself with beer and tobacco." Such "disorderly

Teutonic youths" treated outsiders with contempt, lacked humility and discipline in comparison

with "sober" British students or their own fellow German citizens, and wasted their academic

---

[7]"Young Germany" originally connoted a very positive image of cultured Anglophile German liberals who wanted to see Germany move toward parliamentary reforms. But the designation could also signify the more raucous nationalism of the German student-corps and could be used interchangeably with "New Germany" to stress a rising potential military, economic and imperial menace.

[8]See Howitt, *Life in Germany*, 92, 94.

[9]Such as, for example, student leader Karl Follen's use of religion as an integrating factor for the movement, or his pessimistic distrust of all government as a means of justifying alienated, dispossessed intellectuals in a corporative system. See Leonard Krieger, *The German Idea of Freedom* (Chicago; London: University of Chicago Press, 1957), 268-69.

years indulging in scandalous behavior before graduating to *Burghertum* and Philistinism.[10] But, more importantly, from a political perspective German student activism stood in stark contrast to the idealized image of a "patient," "educated" and "enlightened" people deserving, but denied, constitutional concessions from an autocratic government—an image more aptly suited to the intellectual and Anglophile Young Germany movement of the 1830s. True to his Liberal viewpoint, the writer for the *Edinburgh* scorned any "partiality for Prussian despotism" and denounced arguments that Germans were content to live under arbitrary government or that they would thus be better prepared for a real constitution, seeing in delay, rather, a cause of contention, bitterness and a spur to radical groups.[11]

From the 1820s onward, student exemplars of Gothic barbarism were deemed excitable, crazy, medieval and murderous. Although conceded to be "leaders of the mobs, or the heroes of the barricades" during the revolutionary period of 1848, student radical nationalists were also considered "vapouring," "hot-headed," "*fancied* enthusiasts" and the *Burschenshaften* regarded as "pretty safety valves enough to let off the exuberance of studentic steam."[12] This somewhat contradictory image of German students as posturing, yet far from harmless, juveniles survived into the 1890s. Students would be described as a "truly dangerous class" of "superficially book-learned" individuals, who had obtained a "sufficient smattering of letters, philosophy, economics, and science enough to make them the readiest tools of the agitator," and accounts of student

---

[10]"A Tour in Germany," *Edinburgh Review* 41 (October 1824): 80-82, 85.

[11]Ibid., 91, 93-95.

[12]"Germany," *Blackwood's*, 133; "A Glimpse At Germany and Its Parliament," *Blackwood's*, 530; "What Would Revolutionizing Germany Be At?" *Blackwood's* 64 (September 1848): 374-75.

dueling brought the sham-comical and threatening elements of the stereotype together.[13] From

the mid-1820s, when the *Edinburgh Review* and *Blackwood's* reported on the commonplace

occurrence of student duels provoked on the slightest pretext, until the outbreak of World War I,

a perverse fascination kept alive in the British press what had become a traditional antipathy for

this curious and ominous relic of feudal times.[14] Despite an early notion that student societies,

with their staunch devotion to patriotism and honor, promoted the *Alt Deutsche* virtues of

sincerity and strict chastity, German dueling, especially student dueling, posed a continuing

source of frustration and disappointment for both German liberals and British Germanophiles

who sought similarities with England in the emergence of New Germany.[15]

 The German student stereotype retained its suggestive power, especially when it

resurfaced during the 1890s after the youthful Kaiser Wilhelm II's accession to power. It offered

a convenient symbol of unbridled, irresponsible nationalism mixed with immature politics and

---

[13]"Mr. Dawson's *The Germans*," *Saturday Review* 77 (February 1894): 207. Many British readers no doubt believed, as did the Prussian government, that the *Burschen* were "secret and really revolutionary associations." See "Fritz Reuter and the German Students' Clubs," *Review of Reviews* 11 (April 1895): 348.

[14]Early reports of student dueling can be found in "A Tour in Germany," *Edinburgh Review*, 80 and J. G., "Letters From the Continent," No. I, on German duelling, *Blackwood's* 16 (November 1824): 557-59. On how Evangelicals, as part of the reform movement, had helped to discredited dueling among the English aristocracy during the 1820s and 30s see Elie Halevy,*Triumph of Reform*, 162. Taking the high moral ground on dueling could bolster national self-image as seen in the view that the persistence of the practice in France was due to a greater degree of "animal spirits" among a people with fewer religious scruples. See Edward Lytton Bulwer, *England and the English*, ed., Standish Meacham, in *Classics of British Historical Literature*, John Clive, gen. ed., (Chicago: University of Chicago Press, 1970), originally published in 2 vols. (London: Bentley, 1833), 60.

[15]Early apologies for German student dueling can be found in "Letters From the Continent," No. II, *Blackwood's* 17 (March 1825): 330-31, 334, and Howitt, *Life in Germany*, 46-49.

neo-feudal militarism, all of which seemed to prognosticate Germany's ominous future

direction.[16] In 1893 *Ludgate's Magazine* published a luridly illustrated narrative entitled

"Student Duelling [*sic*] in Germany" in which the author recounted his firsthand experience

witnessing the *Mensur,* or ritualized sword-fight, between students. He wrote from the

perspective of an English tourist encountering the strange appearance of the many students whose

"square, good-humored faces, . . . were so seamed across and across with sword-cuts that it was

hard to tell where the smile ended and the scars began."[17] On the way to the dueling grounds he

recalled a conversation with one of the participants: "'Lot's of blood let this morning,' said a

warlike Teuton as he stuffed his mouth full of sausage. I shuddered, and took another sip of

cognac." When he asked this "murderous youth" his reason for fighting and discovered the

provocation to be nothing more than the rude stare of a stranger, he remarked to himself, "What a

curious thing this sense of honour is!" and vainly tried to "deprecate" the youth's "politely

disguised contempt" at hearing that an Oxford undergraduate in a similar situation "would not

thirst for the stranger's blood."[18] The comic elements of this grisly travelogue appear in the

"sleepy-eyed policeman," who "knows . . . what is afoot" ("Boys will be boys, and if the Kaiser

and Prince Bismarck don't mind, why should a poor, simple *Schutzmann* trouble his head about

the matter?") and the "inevitable and omnipresent glass of beer," but the ghastly results of this

"'quiet and gentle passage of arms'" reveal the barbarity of the custom. In one duel the defeated

---

[16]George W. Smalley, "A Visit to Prince Bismarck," *Fortnightly Review*, reprinted in *Living Age* 198 (July-September 1893): 654, for example, described Wilhelm II as "boyish, and even schoolboyish."

[17]"Student Duelling in Germany," *Ludgate's Magazine* 6 (November 1893): 43.

[18]Ibid., 44.

loses "a piece of the scalp about two inches long and one broad," in another "his cheek is laid

open from the upper lip to the ear, and two teeth are cut clean asunder" before the injured are

patched up by the attending doctor ("How like a butcher he looked!").[19]

The reference to the indulgent policeman would have reminded many readers of Wilhelm

II's defense of the *Mensuren* to a meeting of German students in Bonn, May 1891, when he

stated his hope that "the spirit which is fostered in their *Corps*, and which is steeled by strength

and courage, will be preserved, and that you will always take delight in handling the rapier."[20]

Referring to this imperial faux päs, Charles Lowe, Wilhelm's English biographer and frequent

apologist, commented euphemistically in the conservative *National Review* at the time that "the

young Emperor is apt to let himself be carried away by the enthusiasm of the moment."[21] But the

kaiser's pronouncements, as well as reports of dueling deaths in Germany, received enough

publicity in the British press well into the twentieth century to reinforce the seeming ubiquity of

what had long been seen as uncivilized, ungentlemanly behavior.[22] In March of 1890, for

example, the *Pall Mall Gazette* reported some details of the kaiser's dueling edict which made an

encounter between officers permissible when personal violence had been offered without

apology, or an insult had been proffered to a lady relative or betrothed of the challenging

---

[19]Ibid., 44, 47-48.

[20]Quoted in Dawson, *Germany and the Germans*, 1:247.

[21]Lowe, "The New Emperor and His New Chancellor," 27.

[22]An article entitled "Fatal Duel Between German officers," *Morning Post*, as late as 12 May 1911, described the rules of combat as pistols at fifteen paces, the exchange of shots to continue until one of the duelists was rendered unable to fight.

officer.[23] In the *New Review* of June 1896 Karl Blind accused the German government of

impeding the reform of this "hideous face-slashing" practice.[24] The *Free Review* in July of the

following year bluntly paraphrased the kaiser's military code of honor, "'that the civilian has no

honour to speak of, and that it is the duty of every soldier to kill or maim that contemptible

creature who dares to offend him.'"[25] And while the *Mensur* rarely ended in a fatality as

compared with duels using sabers or pistols, which was more likely in an encounter between

army officers, the fact that authority figures, such as professors and government officials,

condoned or encouraged the technically illegal practice as a form of institutionalized violence

accentuated a very clear distinction between English and German societies.[26]

<div align="center">Old German Passivity and Servility: 1830-48</div>

Dueling and dueling scars among German students and army officers presented a glaring

refutation of modernity, but the apparent toleration of this "warrior code" of conduct posed an

even greater obstacle to hopes for Germany's development toward an acceptable civilian

parliamentary government. Fear of the consequences of dueling on German society, both from

---

[23]"The Kaiser's Dueling Edict," *Pall Mall Gazette*, 25 March 1890.

[24]"The Duelling Craze," *New Review* 14 (June 1896): 663.

[25]Von Seckendorff, "William the Cad," *Free Review*, 343.

[26]According to Norbert Elias, *The Germans* (New York: Columbia University Press, 1996), 63-65, 155-58, the nineteenth-century rise of Prussian Germany to a position of power through a series of military victories over Denmark (1864), Austria (1866) and France (1871), and the incorporation of portions of the German middle class into the establishment through student fraternities and dueling societies, led to the adoption of an aristocratic "warrior code" in place of a humanitarian code. The new "aristocracy" of senior civil servants, university professors and students (i.e., anyone who could engage in a duel) traded the freedom of the masses for social prestige and a more circumscribed, symbolic freedom from the state's "monopoly of violence."

injustices perpetrated with impunity and from its general acceptance, which implied an inherent

civic weakness on the part of the *Bürghertum*, gave psychological leverage to the stereotype of

"inbred" militarism. Despite civilian antipathy to army duels expressed by German liberals in

1848 and during the 1850s, the survival of the practice only confirmed the nearly ubiquitous

image of German political backwardness in British periodical literature.[27] The pervasive notion

of German submissiveness and servility, the counterpart to bullying by army officers and

students, represented one of the most damning consequences of Old German passivity in English

evaluations of Germany.

Admissions by reviewers that travel accounts had yielded only a very superficial and

limited knowledge of Germany, and that England remained in a state of ignorance regarding her

continental cousin, scarcely impeded stereotyping of Germans by British writers. In a

comprehensive critique of contemporary travel literature the *Westminster Review* complained

about British ignorance of the "intricacies of German politics, the state of manners, and domestic

life" and yet mocked one author in particular as naive and deficient in her portrayal of German

national character by writing, "even the serious Germans cracked an occasional joke at Mrs. T's

expense . . . phlegm itself could not resist the temptation."[28] *Blackwood's* blamed the Germans

themselves for being overlooked culturally by the "vain" French and "proud" British. "Slavish

submission" to the role model of Louis XIV among German aristocrats during the "era of

Frenchification" had bred a "self-disowning character" and a lack of self-respect that forced the

German intellect to retire "behind huge fortifications of lumbering erudition and thorny

---

[27]The German liberals' anti-dueling stance is discussed in Gordon A. Craig, *The Politics of the Prussian Army 1640-1945* (Oxford: Oxford University Press, 1955), 126.

[28]"German Tourists," *Westminster Review* 22 (April 1835): 517, 520.

metaphysics."[29] Both Madame de Staël, who only "blew away the mists", and Thomas Carlyle,

"the great apostle of the Teutonic gospel," won praise for acquainting the British with the merits

of German literature, but runaway enthusiasm for German culture only provoked disparagement:

> . . . we will not exchange our classic Edinburgh or our titanic London for any elegant
> cabinet city of a Carlsruhe, spread out in courtly elegance like a lady's fan, on the
> foreground stiffly adorned with long Lombardy poplars, while behind some dark sombre
> Schartzwald [*sic*], instinct with robbers and hobgoblins, frowns. The Goethe-maniac and
> Kantian apostles of Germanism, may phrase as mystically as they will; we will not
> exchange our British soil, where on we walk erect, for any sublime ballooning, devil
> knows wither, in the crescent boat of German metaphysics. We will not admit Goethe
> into partnership with Shakespeare.[30]

In Charles Julius Weber, author of a four-volume "self-portrait"of his own native

Germany, *Blackwood's* had found "a brain well stored with curious scraps of book learning, such

as every German must have," and a "fluent breadth of wit . . . so far as a German can be witty."

Weber described, "methodically, as a German will," a Germany that opened up a rich panoply of

stereotypes. He compared cheerful South Germany with the "dreary," "phlegmatic" and

melancholy North whose inhabitants, like their "stepmother Nature" are "serious, monotonous,

unfriendly, unwieldy, colder, more watery, more sandy . . . not cheerful, merry, and

communicative, like the sons of the southern hills—without wine, without harp and song."

Weber's comments on German national character, which the *Blackwood's* reviewer found

"particularly edifying," painted the disarming image of a kind-hearted, earnest people who

enjoyed an increased longevity due to purer morals (shades of Tacitus) and described the typical

German as "earthy" and "not so nimble, merry and witty as the Frenchman . . . not so proud,

whimsical and dry as the Briton; not so lazy, bigoted, and miserly as the Italian: but a plain

---

[29]"Germany," *Blackwood's*, 119-20.

[30]Ibid., 122-23.

197

downright honest unpretending specimen of humanity, indefatigable, solid, quiet, sensible and valiant."[31]

Negative elements of the Old German stereotype in Weber's work included "morbid sensibility," superstition, pedantry, rudeness, slowness, "lumbering heaviness," phlegm ("The North German postilion exemplifies the truly phlegmatic character, . . . nothing discomposes him so long as his pipe only smokes and his schnapps is paid.") and servility, "pusillanimous humility," a "dull tame submissiveness, which begot our woeful spirit of imitation, our pompous concern about trifles, and our wonderfully low estimate of our own dignity—a very dog's humility." Servility tarnished the stereotype of the rustic simpleton or German Michael, who "allows himself to be kicked in the rear quietly, and then asks *Was beliebt?* (What's your will?)." The German use of certain "respectful" phrases in addressing titled personages allegedly signified a "moral debasement," an observation indicative of the extent to which the stereotype of political subservience had undermined evaluations of German culture and character.[32] Weber attempted to soften these national character defects by appealing to the "historical grandeur" of the Teutonic race, to Germany's medieval prominence and Christian humility, or to her newer reputation for intellectual superiority, erudition and scientific accuracy. For English writers, and probably readers, however, the negative qualities of German servility, phlegm, artistic mediocrity and political ineptitude were not so easily dismissed, because they characterized an older, more innocuous Germany that entertained no pretense of rivalry with allegedly superior English culture.

---

[31]Ibid., 124-25, 127.

[32]Ibid., 128-30.

Within the paradigm of German political backwardness and inertia, German heroic resistance to French domination seemed in retrospect to be an anomaly. Napoleon's occupation therefore supposedly benefitted Germany, not only by breaking up the Holy Roman Empire and removing an obstacle to national self-determination, but also because loose, dull and heavy Germans needed bracing, sharpening and spurring—they wanted a soul, something the English and French already had. Seven years of Napoleonic tyranny since the Battle of Jena in October 1806 had served to "regenerate national pride in response to French vanity." By God's grace the "instinct good in human nature . . . burst the clogs and bandages of hereditary baseness." "One leap brought the Prussian people from the lowest depth of baseness to the proudest pinnacle of heroism. . . . every vulgar jäger in a green coat was a hero."[33]

British reactions to German political developments during the first half of the nineteenth century appear to have imbibed the spirit of anti-Jacobin hysteria and ridicule that had initially greeted German literary accomplishment at the close of the eighteenth century. Support for the "mild and paternal character" of the Prussian government accompanied distrust of "subversive" revolutionary ideas and movements simmering in Germany during the 1830s and 40s.[34] This attitude was based on the idea that German particularism and disunity, despite a developed cultural and ethnic sense of nationhood, had bred an indifference to "executive affairs" and political realities. Social quietism, combined with "intellectual restlessness," a peculiar passion for "metaphysical and fantastic subjects" and a "propensity to theorize, not merely beyond, but in utter neglect and contempt of experience," had supposedly created a dangerous condition in

[33]"Reminiscences of the Year 1813 in Germany," *Blackwood's* 48 (December 1840): 746-48.

[34]"Germany," *Blackwood's*, 130-31, 134.

Germany.[35] An infectious enthusiasm for ideas among Germans steeped in "immense erudition"

and "pedagogism," if invested in revolutionary ideologies and put into practice, could potentially

upset the "equilibrium of the social and moral order" and disturb the "uniform course of

progressive improvement and prosperity."[36] The double irony of German political incapacity

producing unempirical philosophy or literature tainted at its source, which in turn could

propagate political fanaticism, underscores the key importance of the unpolitical German

stereotype in establishing a perspective on political developments in Germany. Because of the

premium placed on national character, uncertainties and misgivings regarding the Germans

seemed to amplify the specter of menacing and portentous political changes in Germany,

especially when measured in opposition to an idealized English pragmatism and model of

political development.

<div align="center">Unrevolutionary Germany: 1848</div>

The stigma of German political ineptitude, defined so thoroughly by the 1840s with

various pronouncements in *Blackwood's* about German political degradation, disunity,

indifference and lack of patriotism, came to full fruition in reports of revolutionary activity and

the convocation of the Frankfurt Parliament in 1848. *Blackwood's* mockingly lamented the lost

glories of "old Father Rhine," who, despite his "conceitedly-vulgar airs" and "overrated

allurements," yet retained a "spurious halo" of kindly reminiscences for the English tourist, but

who had lately been despoiled by Young Germany in its "revolutionary frenzy" of the "charm of

---

[35]"The Archbishop of Cologne and the King of Prussia," *Blackwood's*, 767.

[36]Ibid., 768.

foreign bustle and movement." The unfortunate fact that Germany had followed France's lead

and caught the "St. Vitus of revolution" created a problem for English tourists:

> Since Germany, with its newborn cry for imperial unity, has appeared inclined to turn back again, in new revolutionary spirit, to old feudal times, the Rhenish hotel-keepers seem to think that they ought to appear in the characters of the old robber-knights.[37]

Besides encountering formerly "active and obsequious" waiters, now growing fat and

"pale with ill-humour at their diminished *trinkgelder*," the English traveler, according to

Blackwood's, might well wonder at the "bombastic and unpractical dreams" of German scholars,

"children as they may be in political life," pursuing the "ill-defined idol . . . of German unity," or

at the "general herd of men," like a "flock of sheep"—or "pack of wolves"— taking up the

insane cry of over-enthusiastic students for a united Germany. The "long-pretended spirit of

romance" in Germany seemed to be giving way to the pretense of "symbol-loving" Germans,

fond of "parading the dress" of revolution and the "ostentatious display of the new-old imperial,

so-called national cockade, the red, black, and gold colors of the old German Empire." The

events of 1848 represented, from *Blackwood's* perspective, an aberration or a "drunken fit" of

revolution and a departure from the old Germany of "patriarchal" and "peacefully disposed"

cities—more specifically, from the once contented serenity of conservative South Germany. It

purportedly followed that, despite the "rude, ready eloquence" of some individual speakers, the

Germans, "proverbially vague in their philosophical theories, . . . show themselves still more so

in their political views."[38]

---

[37]"What Would Revolutionizing Germany Be At?" *Blackwood's*, 373.

[38]Ibid., 373-75, 378, 382.

Two months later, *Blackwood's* reconfirmed the observation that quiet Germany had embraced anarchy. Radicalism was in vogue in Frankfurt and in Cologne, "always a nest of rascality and filth," where the writer found "miscreants in blouses, belching out their unholy hymns of revolution" and the manners of the people, under the influence of irresponsible demagogues, to have become "rude and ruffianly in the extreme." The article summarized the political situation in Germany: the Rhenish states, swayed by France and revolutionaries with the help of "expatriated journalists and crack-brained political poets," had granted constitutions by the score, while Prussia, whose policy "has always been of the most tortuous and deceptive kind," had affected liberalism in order to distinguish herself from Austria. The public address delivered on 18 March 1848 by the Prussian king Frederick Wilhelm IV, who "remained true to his original character of charlatan," stood as a singular testament to "royal confidence in public sottishness and credulity." Germany's leading democrats, "however wild in their principles," were credited with seeing through this ruse, but they had become distracted from their primary goal of establishing democratic freedoms and fixated instead upon the "dim phantom of German unity."[39] The Frankfurt Parliament, described as a "motley assemblage" whose countenances "were generally mean and vulgar, and in some cases absurdly bizarre," was filled with "incapable" politicians with "wild and crude ideas," uncomprehending *bürghers* and merchants "fattened on tobacco and beer," "crazy students in their medieval garb," professors and the stereotypical "recluse scholar . . . proverbially a man unfit to manage his own affairs." Revolutionary excesses, such as the brutal murder of Prince Felix Lichnowsky at the gates of Frankfurt by a "cowardly and rascal rout," were condemned and likened to another atrocity of

---

[39]"A Glimpse At Germany and Its Parliament," *Blackwood's*, 516-19, 521.

that fateful year, namely "the unexampled abomination of Christian men adopting

cannibalism, . . . as was the case not a month ago at Messina!" As for the Frankfurt Assembly

and German political aspirations: "Heaven help the idiots! [W]hat would they be at? They have

got all manner of constitutions, liberty of the press—though there is not a man in Germany who

could write a decent leading article—and a great deal more freedom than is good for them

already."[40]

While the "ludicrously tragic" drama of 1848 and its aftermath continued to be attributed

to the intransigence of Frederick William IV and a "tyranny of professors" acting as state

functionaries, the idea also persisted that the reflective character and passivity of the Germans

themselves contributed to their own political deficiencies.[41] Despite earlier charges that German

speculative philosophy had bred a contempt for sober inquiry and created an un-Christian,

egotistical and godless contempt for authority in a generation of Germans that sought change

through violent revolution, the perception endured that incapacity for political revolution itself

distinguished Germany from France and England.[42] An 1898 retrospective in the *Review of

Reviews* characterized the events of 1848 in Germany as a revolution that "stood still before

thrones" and reiterated the common theme that the German "revolution" bore no resemblance to

the great historic revolutions of 1640 and 1688 in England, or those of 1789, 1830 and 1848 in

---

[40]Ibid., 530-33.

[41]Miller, "The Making of Germany," *Westminster Review*, 132; "German Professors," *Cornhill*, 342, 346; "French, Germans and English," *British Quarterly Review*, 351-53.

[42]See "Results of German Philosophy," *British Quarterly Review* 7 (May 1848): 406, 426-29.

France.[43] The attribution of Germany's still-born revolution primarily to the German's

unpolitical nature tended to gloss over many real factors, such as political fragmentation,

generally favorable economic conditions, enlightened reforms and the intelligentsia's vested

interest in the bureaucracy.[44] German political retardation nonetheless did seem to stem from

disunity and a lack of centralization that impeded the adoption of British-style civil liberties,

ministerial responsibility and parliamentary government. The weak imperial system that

preceded attempts to achieve political liberty had allegedly allowed petty kings and princes,

"neither fearing God nor regarding man," to flourish under an amorphous and chaotic regime

headed by an impotent Emperor. These grim realities, plus the depredations of war and foreign

invasion, the cowardice and incompetence of their own rulers, were believed to have left the

German people "destitute till quite recently of any feeling of nationality."[45] In 1901 the *Spectator*

blamed the "utter lack of German public spirit" during the previous century on "generations of

incoherence" stemming from centuries of existence as a mere "geographical expression" and

---

[43]"The First German Parliament," *Review of Reviews* 17 (March 1898): 245. Many
readers nevertheless probably shared the sentiment that "Freedom may have died in Germany in
1848, but the cause of Freedom never dies," expressed in "The Jubilee of the Awakening,"
Review of Reviews 17 (March 1898): 339.

[44]T. C. W. Blanning, *Reform and Revolution in Mainz, 1743-1803* (Cambridge:
Cambridge University Press, 1974), points to these and other factors which include, the
conservative solidarity of guilds, disenchantment with French laissez-faire economics,
resentment over the real or imagined depredations of French invaders and a philosophical
divergence from the French and English enlightenment in the German conceptual association of
political liberty with state authority. See also Blanning's, "German Jacobins and the French
Revolution," *Historical Journal* 23 (1980): 985-1002.

[45]Miller, "The Making of Germany," pp.141-42. See also "The Making of Germany,"
Quarterly Review 173 (July 1891): 165; Perry, "Germany as an Object Lesson," 528; and
Frederich Dernburg, "The Kaiser and His Chancellor," *Contemporary Review* 92 (December
1907): 715-16.

"shadowy Imperial power" prior to German unification. New Germany dominated by Prussia and "hypnotized by the generations of Hohenzollern influence," had still not made significant strides politically since the events of 1848 and 1870.[46]

Bismarckian Germany

The unpolitical German stereotype persisted through the Bismarckian era despite acknowledgment of Bismarck's own canny diplomacy and political savvy. Bismarck himself, though an archconservative and fierce monarchist, represented a departure from the stiff reactionism that preceded his appointment as Prussian Minister-President and Foreign Minister in 1862. The *Fortnightly Review* offered a political assessment of then Count Bismarck at the time of Prussia's crushing defeat of Austria at Sadowa in July of 1866. Bismarck appeared a reckless opportunist and hypocrite, a "true fanatic" for Prussia masquerading as a German nationalist who had reversed his long-standing opposition to "universal suffrage" only for reasons of political expediency.[47] The author documented Bismarck's aversion to constitutionalism, his arrogance toward liberals, his harassment of independent journalists and his part in the Prussian politics of might over right that had dissolved a recalcitrant parliament over the contentious issue of the king's military budget.[48] Bismarck's obstruction of German liberalization, and his targeting of the French and such "enemies" of the empire as Poles,

---

[46]"German Characteristics," *The Spectator*, reprinted in *Living Age* 228 (January-March 1901): 129-30.

[47]Universal suffrage meant the vote for male taxpayers only. Under the Prussian three-class electoral system, established in 1849 for the Chamber of Deputies or lower house of parliament, the wealthiest 20-25% controlled two-thirds of the vote.

[48]Max Schlesinger, "Count Bismarck," Pts. 1 and 2, *Fortnightly Review* 5, no. 28 (1 July 1866): 385-86, 394-95; 5, no. 29 (15 July 1866): 603-4.

Catholics and socialists in order to whip up nationalist support, constitute what David

Blackbourne has designated "the Bismarck-problem" that limited the political integration and

evolution of Germany.[49] In his opposition to liberal German Anglophilia, Bismarck drew on

Anglo-German distinctions based upon his own misapprehensions of the English political model.

He admired the English hereditary aristocracy's retention of power in the House of Lords but

despised the weak British monarchy, insisting that the Prussian crown remain the "main pillar" of

the state.[50]

Besides Bismarck's anti-English sentiments and Machiavellian schemes, the

acquiescence of elected German politicians to the government's top-down approach revealed a

disturbing disconnect between popular nationalism and liberalism. In 1867 the *London Review*,

remarking on the ease with which Bismarck, as "arch-magician," had "smoothed down the

acerbities of conflicting opinion," wondered how the government's constitution for the North

German Confederation had passed almost unanimously, even without needed amendments on

ministerial responsibility, compensation for elected members and the free reporting of debates.[51]

Gentlemen's Magazine in 1870, while retaining the idea that a freedom-loving German people

would continue to oppose Bismarck's Prussian Junker policies, nevertheless admitted the

"fictitious halo of patriotism" that insured his unlimited power and popularity. German

unification would thus allow of no immediate prognostication for German democracy, which the

[49]David Blackbourn, *History of Germany, 1780-1918: The Long Nineteenth Century*, 2nd ed. (Malden, MA; Oxford: Blackwell, 2003), 202.

[50]Schlesinger, "Count Bismarck," 396-97.

[51]"The North German Constitution" (29 June 1867): 720.

author believed required a long internecine struggle.[52] Frederic Harrison, a radical progressive

and early alarmist, considered Prussia a war state, in which "the very germ of international

morality is wanting," and he declared the trope of the mild, domestic German no longer valid in a

militaristic nation where the *Lanzknecht* "stalks still beneath the *Pickel-haube*."[53] Comparing

Bismarckism with Napoleanism, Harrison advised the formation of an alliance to stop the

"retrograde" consequences of Prussian ambition.[54] After German unification had become a

reality in January of 1871, Edwin Goadby responded to Harrison's critique with the argument

that Bismarck's acts constituted those of a "real patriot," given his Prussian culture and

character.[55] Goadby argued situational factors as explanations for Prussian Chauvinism and

Bismarck's "iron and blood" rhetoric. These he respectively based on Prussia's strategically

precarious position between France and Russia and Bismarck's daunting political task of

reconciling feudalism with republicanism. Goadby nonetheless stereotyped Bismarck as an

exemplar of Prussian pugnacity, disputatiousness, impatience and snobbery. In his "defense" of

Bismarck Goadby also blamed German "political backwardness and sloth" and the "collections

of oddities" that characterized the German people: "scholars, dreamers, poets,

metaphysicians—anything but politicians."[56]

---

[52]"Bismarck's Prussia," 5 (September 1870): 473, 479, 482.

[53]"Bismarckism," *Fortnightly Review* 8, no. 48 (December 1870): 634, 636.

[54]Ibid., 641-43.

[55]Edwin Goadby, "A Few Words for Bismarck," *Macmillan's Magazine* 23, no. 136 (February 1871): 345.

[56]Ibid., 340-44.

The currency of the unpolitical German stereotype did not destroy hopes for a more democratic Germany and peaceful Europe. Goadby entertained the prospect of a stable, progressive, enlightened and spiritually regenerated Germany within a decade, built upon the "heroic quality" of Germany's leaders.[57] Six years after the creation of the second German Empire, Herbert Tuttle would voice a similar belief in the "resolutely liberal" character of the German people, but only after denouncing Bismarck's personal rule as a farce that revealed the German incapacity for peaceful political progress without the din of patriotic war. Tuttle described German conservatives as mostly "dull country squires," liberals as sycophantic and supporting only union and nationalism, socialists as too violently progressive and progressives as Anglophile but obnoxious to Prussian "Philistines." Tuttle attributed the impotence of German parliament to the fact that, unlike republican France, the monarchist foundation of the state itself remained questionable.[58]

Opinion on Bismarck's politics and foreign policy remained divided during the 1870s and 80s. Reporting on Bismarck's failed efforts to undermine free parliamentary speech in 1879, the *Examiner* averred that behind the chancellor's political schemes there existed an equally reactionary plan to return Germany to protectionism and to the police state of post-Napoleonic times.[59] But this negative picture should be weighed against later reassessments of Bismarck's foreign and social policies. Refuting portrayals of Bismarck as either Machiavellian or Napoleonic, the *Fortnightly Review* in 1887 praised the "arbiter of Europe" for using his powers

[57]Ibid., 345-46.

[58]"Parties and Politics in Germany," *Fortnightly Review* 21, no. 125 (May 1877): 678-79, 682, 684, 686-87, 691, 693.

[59]"Bismarck's Third Defeat and German Prospects" (15 March 1879): 328.

with discretion and for his pro-British influence at Constantinople. Bismarck's "plain and

straightforward policy" for the defense of Germany would no doubt continue and, with the

pending accession of Crown Prince Frederick to the Prussian throne, formerly turbulent relations

between Bismarck and the English-born Crown Princess Victoria would resolve into "complete

accord" on the interests of the German Empire.[60] Although liberal hopes for a more progressive,

Anglophile German government were dashed with the premature death of Kaiser Frederick III in

1888, British reformers, radicals and social imperialists alike could look to Bismarckian state

insurance models. Joseph Chamberlain and the Unionists, eventually endorsed tariff reform.[61]

Bismarck's falling out with Kaiser Wilhelm II and his forced resignation in 1890,

metaphorically depicted as "Dropping the Pilot" in John Tenniel's famous *Punch* cartoon, led

some to regret the ex-chancellor's downfall.[62] Sensing an atmosphere of worry and anxiety in

European chancelleries since Bismarck's disappearance, an anonymous writer for the *Fortnightly*

Review detailed the unraveling of German foreign policy through the kaiser's vacillations. The

author missed Bismarck's "brilliant unscrupulousness" and lamented the kaiser's aspiration to be

not an "honest broker" but a "sort of War Lord of European Peace." The impatient kaiser

abandoned his *Neue Kurs* of openness and conciliation after the lapse of Bismarck's secret

Reinsurance Treaty with Russia had precipitated the Franco-Russian Dual Entente in 1894, and

after the repeal of Bismarck's anti-Socialist law had failed to quell democratic political

---

[60]"The Present Position of European Politics: Part I.—Germany," 4-7, 12-14.

[61]McBriar, *Fabian Socialism*, 261; Semmel, *Imperialism and Social Reform*, 208.

[62]Tenniel's cartoon appeared in the March 1890 issue.

activism.[63] The kaiser had then adopted an Anglophobic policy in South Africa which

culminated in the 1896 Kruger Telegram and consequent alienation of England.[64] The *Quarterly*

Review's encomium of Bismarck upon his death in 1898 absolved Bismarck of any responsibility

for the Franco-Prussian War and painted him as a visionary and "true patriot," despite

counterproductive mistakes made with the *Kulturkampf* and anti-socialist laws.[65]

Countering these revisionist views of the Bismarck legacy, the *Speaker* set out to debunk

the Bismarck myth with the argument that Bismarck could have achieved nothing without von

Moltke's army and the easily manipulated Kaiser Wilhelm I. Bismarck's sins, including the

trumped up prosecution of his rival Count von Arnim and the "insolence" shown Frederick III's

widow, exposed him as a simple bully.[66] Some writers expected a continuation of Bismarck's

Machiavellian policies, steeped in "unmitigated duplicity," to be carried on against Britain. So

wrote "Ignotus" about the kaiser's naval buildup, the attempts to undermine British prestige in

China, and the German world policy of supplanting British influence wherever possible.[67] The

suspicion that Bismarck had nourished a quiescent German Anglophobia also persisted beyond

---

[63]"The German Emperor's Foreign Politics," *Fortnightly Review* 62 (September 1897): 471, 472-73. Bismarck's Reinsurance Treaty of 1887 guaranteed neutrality in the event Germany or Russia went to war with a third party. A German attack on France or Russian attack on Austria-Hungary would void the neutrality obligation.

[64]Ibid., 475-76, 477.

[65]"Bismarck: His Work and Prospects," reprinted in *Living Age* 220 (January-March 1899): 209, 216, 219-21.

[66]"The Bismarck Myth," reprinted in *Living Age* 211 (October-December 1896): 878-79.

[67]"Germany and England," *Fortnightly Review* 69 (April 1901): 663-64, 669-70. "Genosse Aegir," in "A Lesson in German," *Fortnightly Review* 59 (February 1896): 180, 186, 190, had similarly warned of an anti-British German animus and tradition of Bismarckian sharp diplomacy that would make any Anglo-German alliance impossible.

his dismissal. In 1901, Henry W. Wolff complained in the *Monthly Review* that German ill-will

had arisen only after Bismarck's accession to power, and that "official inspiration" had

orchestrated the systematic distortion of English history in German eyes. Old German

admiration and envy of English foreign policy, self-government and individualism had been

recast as scorn for "unfair, self-seeking and scheming" English ways. British complaints of

German methods or manners had themselves been chalked up to envy of German military and

economic advancement.[68] "Patriae quis Exul," writing for the *Contemporary Review* in 1902,

likewise condemned Bismarck's efforts to foster Anglophobia against German liberals and

English influences at Court, and he blamed Bismarck for inspiring articles calculated to stir up

European pro-Boer sentiments against Britain following the First Anglo-Boer War (1800-

1801).[69]

New Germany and the Old Stereotype

The Germany that arose within twenty years after the wars of unification to new heights

of military, economic and industrial power caused a realignment of the old stereotype. At mid-

century Germans could be pejoratively labeled "conservative agriculturalists" and accused of

leading dull, unchanging, inland existences which made them non-commercial and impractical,

given to reflection and intellectual endeavor—qualities that, when combined with the constant

---

[68]"German Anglophobia," 59-60, 64, 66-67. The German government's selective and polemical use of the British model for anti-liberal nationalist arguments anticipates Nazi propaganda critical of British social inequities and the ostensibly hypocritical British opposition to German imperial aims. Hitler particularly liked the tale of conquest, discipline and obedience portrayed in the British film, *The Lives of a Bengal Lancer*, starring Gary Cooper and directed by Henry Hathaway (Agoura, CA: Paramount, 1935). See Gerwin Strobl, *The Germanic Isle: Nazi Perceptions of Britain* (Cambridge; New York: Cambridge University Press, 2000), 29, 76, 153-55.

[69]"Anglophobia in Germany," Reprinted in *Living Age* 232 (February 1902): 454-55.

threat of foreign invasion and consequent necessity of a large standing army, were believed to

have bred an "unresisting obedience" to authority.[70] By the 1890s, however, German industrial

advances had largely relegated the "agricultural" label to descriptions of quaint, rural areas,

forcing the once broadly applied image of "backwardness" to become more narrowly focused on

German politics and social life. In June of 1897 the *Contemporary Review* published an article

by a writer under the pseudonym of "Germanicus" that summed up the British Liberal view of

German political life during the Wilhelmine Era:

> The Germans have not yet had their 1688, nor their 1789; and we cannot believe that they
> will be spared the experience of England and of France. The literary Golden Age in
> Germany also arrived a century later than the similar epochs in the two Western European
> countries. Notwithstanding Sadowa and Sedan, notwithstanding their superior chemical
> industry and their Röntgen rays, the Germans, as a political body, are a hundred years
> behind the English or French nation. They boast of a Constitution, a Parliament, and all
> the other paraphernalia of modern government. But the Emperor nevertheless considers
> himself the master, just as James II. did.[71]

Contrast the above quotation with a more Conservative, apologetic view expressed five

years later by Charles Lowe in *Pall Mall Magazine*, in which he attempted to dispel the notion of

Germany "Under the Iron Heel" of an autocratic Emperor by distinguishing the kaiser's more

limited powers as "little more than a figure-head" of the German Empire from his political

powers as King of Prussia. Lowe explained away apprehensions about the "patriarchal

opportunities which present themselves for the assertion of his imperious character," claiming

that the kaiser's authority was checked by the Prussian constitution which "secures a very large

---

[70]"French, Germans and English," *British Quarterly Review*, 347-78, 351-53. The author
employed the classical metaphor of liberal, Athenian, busy traders versus conservative, Spartan
farmer-soldiers in order to distinguish active, energetic and commercial "Anglo-Germans" from
their Teutonic continental cousins.

[71]"Germans and Their Kaiser," *Contemporary Review* 71 (June 1897): 805. The same
quote reappeared the following month in Von Seckendorff, "William the Cad," 469.

measure of political power and personal liberty to the people—quite as much as is good for them

in the peculiar circumstances of their geographical and military position as a 'besieged fortress'

in the centre of Europe."[72] The conservative, pro-monarchical stance was spelled out by

Blackwood's in 1890 when it called the Prussian crown "one of the best governments and purest

administrations in the world," and praised Frederick Wilhelm IV, despite his "mental state

bordering on insanity," for rejecting the proposals of the 1848 Frankfurt Parliament which would

have made the monarch a "slave to triumphant democracy." The monarchical imposition of a

constitution had preserved the German "conservative character" and "profound notions of duty,"

which had been imbibed from the philosophy of Kant and the poetry of Schiller. These had

imparted distinct competitive advantages for a German Empire, "safer in the hands of the

powerful and prudent administrators."[73] The *Quarterly Review* in 1891 advanced a similarly

---

[72]"The Kaiser and His Family," *Pall Mall Magazine*, 158-59. Roger Fletcher has argued quite the opposite in "Social Historians and Wilhelmine Politics—Manipulation From Above Or Self-mobilization From Below?" *Australian Journal of Politics and History* 32 (1986): 88-89, 102-3. The "barely disguised dictatorship" of the Prussian monarchical government "ruled the roost" in Germany, Fletcher wrote, through the dual roles of Prussian king/German kaiser and Prime Minister/Chancellor, supported through the three-tier suffrage system in the Lower House or Chamber of Deputies by disproportionately represented 'parties of order' (i.e., wealthy land-owners and industrialists), and by the fact that Prussia controlled the Bundesrat or Federal Council which had veto power over Reichstag legislation. Fletcher concluded that the "theoretically all-powerful Imperial government" of Germany under Wilhelm II found itself practically immobilized not due to any constitutional checks but to three factors: a decline in authority and prestige of the executive after Bismarck's dismissal; mounting, but largely ineffectual, pressure from the left in the Reichstag toward democratic parliamentary reforms; and anti-government propaganda from Conservative-led nationalist pressure groups (e.g., the Pan-German League and the Navy League) who promoted a popular nationalism opposed to existing government institutions as well as democratic reforms.

[73]Sir Rowland Blennerhassett, "The Prussian Monarch and the Revolution of 1848" *Blackwood's* 147 (May 1890): 617, 622-23. Frederick Wilhelm IV was also credited for listening to Anglophile advisors, a school of men "now dead and gone forever," who sought to establish a British-style parliamentary system in Prussia (p. 620).

undemocratic line of political Germanophilia in a eulogy of the Hegelian ideal of state interests

superceding individual rights, which in Britain could have been

> . . . nearly represented by the English Court . . . before the authority of the Crown had
> been annihilated, the House of Lords reduced to the shadow of a great name, the House of
> Commons turned into an auction mart, . . . trading upon passions and prejudice of a
> populace incapable of understanding even the rudiments of the questions whereof it has
> been constituted the supreme arbiter.[74]

Germany, that "noble and puissant nation," ruled by "true kings of men" who were instilled with

an "organic morality," who commanded a "patriot army" and who presided over political

institutions that "offered orderly expression to popular sentiment" and guaranteed "a rational

amount of individual freedom," stood as a "bulwark of law and order" amidst a Europe of

peoples given over to "anarchy and self-government by the basest."[75]

Conservatives by no means monopolized positive appraisals of the German government.

In April 1899 the Liberal-Unionist *Nineteenth Century* published an article by Charles Copland

Perry in which he advised Britons to reassess their antipathy for German political institutions and

modify their attitude of "lofty superiority" and "amused contempt" toward Germany. He

summarized the typical British attitude as follows:

> . . . Germany is simply a country which, for reasons best known to itself, keeps a very
> large army, possesses a good many autocratic and boorish officials, which has once or
> twice, in the person of its Emperor, had the impertinence to interfere with our own affairs
> and which persists in flooding our labour-markets with cheap clerks.[76]

Perry argued that Anglo-German "differences of conception and character" stemmed from

historical causes: insular Britain advanced through prosperity, war-ravaged Germany through

---

[74]"The Making of Germany," *Quarterly Review*, 175-76.

[75]Ibid., 179.

[76]Perry, "Germany as an Object Lesson" *Nineteenth Century*, 527.

adversity. He insisted that the "paternal" government, which "moves our pity and contempt,"

originated from a sense of personal responsibility on the part of Germany's rulers for the purpose

of implanting "the conception of obedience, discipline, duty, simplicity of life, and moral

responsibility" in German minds. He considered the British system, in comparison, to be

plagued by "continually shifting authority that tends to deaden the sense of moral responsibility"

in British leaders. Perry held that paternalism offered distinct practical imperial advantages over

the "fatalism" of democracy, through which "humanity and reason are so often sacrificed to the

fetish of individual liberty, that the vital interests of the many are at the mercy of the few." But

he also regretted the "transparent hypocrisy of regarding the collective ignorance of the many as

the omniscient voice of Providence."[77] In the *Fortnightly Review* of May 1895, William Harbutt

Dawson acknowledged that pre-Bismarckian Prussia, though lacking real civic or political

freedoms, was benevolent despotism or "patriarchalism in its best form," with "tolerable, and

even good" laws and an "efficient and honest" bureaucracy. Dawson admitted only the remotest

possibility, however, that the antiquated system preserved under Bismarck's reactionary

supervision would ever be overturned by a Liberal majority in the Reichstag or by revolution.[78]

Tempered praise for Prussia's "incorruptible bureaucracy" sometimes rested on the racial

argument that German "Caesarism" differed from its endemic Latin counterpart only through

being antithetical to Teutonic, or German, character.[79] Racially-based Germanophilia, however,

often played into the hands of Germanophobes because assumptions about the "German spirit of

---

[77]Ibid., 529-31.

[78]William Harbutt Dawson, "Prince Bismarck and the Prussian Monarchy," *Fortnightly Review* 57 (May 1895): 746.

[79]Gwynn, "The Success of the Anglo-Saxons," 355.

thoroughness," or the "immense vitality of the Teutonic stock," made the observation that

Germany possessed "the most efficient national directory in the world" more a cause for concern

than a mark of praise.[80]

British magazines from the mid-1880s through 1914 tended to reduce Germany's internal

political, economic and social inequities down to a formula coupling overbearing and

burdensome government with civic weakness, an interpretation which made the German people

appear politically indifferent, apathetic or childish. In 1890 the *Saturday Review* wrote that

Germans "know perfectly well that their votes will not, in all probability, be followed by any

serious change of government," and that "the peculiar relations of the German parliament and the

German Crown enable Germans . . . to play at opposition and fronde."[81] The source of the

German political malaise was believed to have sprung from blind veneration of the Hohenzollern

dynasty, "an ecstatic and mystic religion" and a "species of fanaticism which is without a parallel

in history."[82] In 1893 the *Fortnightly Review* echoed these sentiments, stating that parliamentary

institutions "are not founded in the hearts of the people" and "the German people play at

parliaments," that Bismarck had established the "kingly principle" in German public life, and that

Wilhelm II was attempting to make the government the arbiter of German consciences by making

the emperor into a pope.[83]

---

[80][Calchas], "Will Germany Fail?" *Fortnightly Review*, 586-87.

[81]"The German Elections," *Saturday Review* 69 (March 1890): 252.

[82]Bamberger, "German Crisis and the German Emperor," 397.

[83]Smalley, "A Visit to Prince Bismarck," 656-57. The comment about the kaiser's religious pretensions refers to his backing of the failed Zedlitz School Bill of 1892 that would have made religious instruction in primary schools both "denominational and compulsory." Intended as a sop to the Catholic Center party and a way to counteract Socialism, the bill, which

In contrast to the undisputed, if unscrupulous, political savvy of Bismarck, Wilhelm more easily fit the unpolitical German stereotype with the added imprimatur that his "want of real political capacity is coupled with the most energetic self-confidence known to mankind."[84] During the brief honeymoon period after the Bismarck's removal in 1890, the kaiser's new government presented a "favourable" prospect and hopes ran high for an end to heavy-handed government and press manipulation. But revelations of Wilhelm's "extremely autocratic" nature quickly reversed earlier optimism.[85] To many, Bismarck's dismissal itself and the kaiser's failure to wean German workers away from socialism through appeals to their patriotism presented ample proof of his political incompetence. Writers more frequently criticized Germany as an "over-administered" nation, staffed with servile officials and dominated through a "Philistine" and "ridiculous" inspired press, whose fulsome praise of the government "reeks of the gutters of ancient Byzantium."[86] Little hope for change was foreseen by those who considered German national character to be "essentially conservative." *Leisure Hour* in 1894 concluded that "in spite of the humane and ideal bias of the German character, there is no country where there is less hope that any reform will be put into action. The Germans are still, as they always were,

---

extended to the clergy of the predominating sect at any given school the authority to advise and even correct teachers, aroused widespread opposition in "cultured and sceptical" Germany, particularly from moderates and the Left, before being dropped. See "The Question of Religious Instruction in Prussian Schools" in *Review of Reviews* 5 (February 1892): 275.

[84] "Progress of the World" *Review of Reviews* 5 (February 1892): 227.

[85]See "The Change of Government in Germany," *Fortnightly Review* 48 (August 1890): 294, 304; and Bamberger, "German Crisis and the German Emperor," 397.

[86]See "An Over-administered Nation," *Macmillan's Magazine* 66 (May 1892) and Sidney Whitman, "The Berlin Reconciliation," *New Review* 10 (March 1894): 346-48.

pure theorists."[87] Germany was described as a land where "the feudal system still obtains," and

where the German constitution "admits of both absolutism and a Parliament, and public opinion

is not strong enough to shake off the old fetters of subservient obedience." But regional diversity

within Germany itself paradoxically hinted at the possibility of "political surprises" in a nation

where "party contests are rife."[88] Despite this apparent contradiction, along with muted

admiration for the "peculiarity of local patriotism" and the alacrity with which Germans

volunteered for unpaid public office or municipal service, the monolithic stereotype of German

political ineptitude and indifference prevailed.[89]

The diversity of political parties in Germany did not dissolve the stereotype of political

incapacity. No Mr. Gladstone stood as chief of the opposition in a political system that seemed

"vague and formless" except for imperial authority.[90] German Progressives, although generally

admired, appeared weak and ineffectual against the fanatical obstructionism and tenacity of the

---

[87]"The Peoples of Europe—Germany," pt. 1, *Leisure Hour* 43 (January-April 1894): 173, 175.

[88]"The Peoples of Europe—Germany," pt. 4, 386. As an example of such diversity the author states, "There is more resemblance between a Hamburger and an Englishman than between a Hamburger and a Prussian" (p. 387).

[89]Two notable contemporary studies have examined "local" politics and its relation to German nationalism, countering the idea of Prussian-imposed national allegiance with evidence of local and regional autonomy. Mack Walker's *German Home Towns: Commuinty, State and General Estate, 1648-1871* (Ithaca: Cornell University Press, 1971) looks at the roots of political homogeneity and conformism in towns averaging 10,000 inhabitants, which constituted over a quarter of the German population; Abigail Green's *Fatherlands: State-Building and Nationhood in Nineteenth-Century Germany* (Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 2001) challenges the assumption that particularism opposed nationalism by finding similarities between nineteenth-century German nationalism and earlier state patriotism in Hanover, Saxony and Württemburg.

[90]"The German Elections," *The Economist*, reprinted in *Living Age* 218 (July-September 1898): 405.

Conservative agrarians, or Junkers, and the protectionist "tergiversation" of the National Liberals.[91] The German Center Party appeared to consist of backward, bigoted and small-minded "enemies of a really free movement" in a system regarded as a "caricature of genuine Parliamentary government," and Social Democrats, despite some acknowledgment of pragmatic political opportunism, were criticized as doctrinaire Utopians, chasing the "grandiose dream of a socialistic paradise."[92] German women were not spared criticism, despite sympathy for their plight in a nation where they allegedly endured a status akin to beasts of burden. Though educated to a "higher standard of mere book-learning," than English women, German women could boast of no Jane Austen, no George Eliot, no Miss Braddons or class of fashionable women of the world.[93] Neither the image of the domestic *haus-frau*, for which the German Empress herself posed as the royal model, nor the stereotypical flaxen-haired, blue-eyed, angelic Gretchen approached the Englishwoman's interest in female suffrage or social work.[94]

Criticism of the German newspaper press usually emphasized either its lack of political content or its pro-government and Anglophobic bias. Although praised as well-written, high-minded and patriotic, German newspapers contained no letters to the editor—no "voices from the

---

[91]William H. Dawson, "The German Agrarian Movement," *Contemporary Review* 87 (January 1905): 68, 70-71, 74-76.

[92]Eduard Bernstein, "The German Elections and the Social Democrats," *Contemporary Review* 91 (April 1907): 481, 484-86. H. B. Butler, "The German Elections and After," *Contemporary Review* 91 (March 1907): 402-3.

[93]At least, this was the view of Lowe in "The Women of Germany," 116-17.

[94]See Arthur Warren, "Empress William II," *Woman at Home* 3 (October 1894): 44; "Gretchen at Home," *Chamber's Journal* 13 (June 1896): 395; and Alys Russell, "The Woman's Movement in Germany," *Nineteenth Century* 40 (July 1896): 97-98. See also Mary Mack Wall, "The Enslavement of Married Women in Germany," *Englishwoman's Review* 27 (July 1896): 151, on the unfair and "uncivilized" German marriage laws.

crowd"—and therefore could not be relied upon to arouse Germans from the torpor of political

apathy ("a stone which cannot easily be set rolling").[95] Many newspapers were counted as ready

tools of a paternal government. The repressive *Lèse-Majesté* laws, which allowed prosecution of

journalists who criticized the kaiser or his government, redeemed to a great extent the reputations

of martyred German journalists in British publications normally accustomed to condemning

journalistic toadyism or reacting to German Anglophobia.[96] In 1895 the prosecutions of Social

Democrat leader, Wilhelm Liebknecht, and Dr. Hans Delbrück, editor of the *Preussische*

Jahrbücher, were considered "absurd" and "childish," symptomatic of the "young mad cap on

the throne."[97] In 1898 British magazines also mocked the sentencing of Herr Trojan, editor of the

satirical *Kladderadatsch*, to two months in prison for publication of his "Mailed Fist" cartoon

ridiculing the kaiser's statement that a good Prussian soldier must also be a good Christian. The

cartoon represented Alexander the Great, Leonidas, Napoleon I and "that scoffing Voltairean,

Frederic the Great, listening with amused contempt to the Kaiser's dictum."[98] Despite the fact

that the *Review of Reviews* regularly reproduced cartoons from German satirical magazines, such

as *Simplicissimus* and *Kladderadatsch*, a general impression of the German press as either

politically indifferent or subservient persisted. Nearly a decade later in 1907, in the aftermath of

a flurry of journalistic hostility referred to as the Anglo-German paper war, the *Contemporary*

---

[95]Lowe, "German Newspaper Press," 857-58.

[96]"The Germans and Freedom of Thought," *Spectator* 80 (January 1898): 158.

[97]See "Lèse-Majesté Gone Mad: Liberty of the Press in Germany," *Review of Reviews* 12 (October 1895): 514.

[98]"Progress of the World: Making Himself Ridiculous," *Review of Reviews* 17 (January-June 1898): 115.

Review reported on the visit of some English journalists who commented on the state of affairs in

Germany. Although united in the hope and belief that Anglophobia had waned and that Germany

sought better relations with England, writers differed significantly in their assessments of

German politics and potential diplomatic outcomes. The milder appraisal reaffirmed the old

stereotype of German blind allegiance to the whims of an earnest and energetic government; the

more worrisome appraisal interpreted Germany's "domineering ambition" and policy of the

"mailed-fist" as the will of the people.[99] Anglo-German rivalry and the problem of German

Anglophobia had by that time made judgements about German political ability seem like an

empty exercise.

---

[99]Frederich Dernburg, "Germany and England: The Visit of the English Journalists," 91
(June 1907): 764-65; Bunting, "The Journalistic Tour in Germany," 9, 13.

7. IMPERIAL RIVALRY AND DIPLOMATIC ANTAGONISM

The various Anglo-German rivalries which developed during the latter nineteenth century significantly affected British conceptions of German character because stereotypes often devolved from, and presented explanations for, Germany's historical role on the world stage. During the mid-1880s, while Germany acquired territories in West Africa, British writers also began to recognize Germany's challenge to British industrial and commercial supremacy. Within two decades Germany appeared a formidable competitor, poised on the opposite shore of the North Sea with the world's largest army and a navy formidable enough to arouse British concerns. No longer the "poor relation," the old stereotype of Germany as Britain's inferior racial cousin could only provide weak assurances that the Germans would come to their senses and restore the natural order of things by relinquishing their aspirations to world power. Otherwise, Germany would upset the balance of power and lead a rapidly arming world to the brink of catastrophe. The answer to the question of "Who are the Germans?" was largely a moral one which depended upon the questioner's point of view. Many writers dealt with the threat of imperial Germany by drawing comparisons between British and German colonial administration, trade practices and diplomacy, then extrapolating perceived differences toward a broader comparison of British versus German national character within the over-arching context of an ethnic/racial hierarchy. Complacency became less tenable as New Germany recast the stereotypical mold and presented Germanophobes with increasing cause for alarm.

Anglo-German Colonial Rivalry

The advent of German colonial rivalry, joining Belgian and French, became a thorn in the flesh for British imperial pretensions, a likelihood foreseen by Bismarck who nevertheless acceded to popular expansionism during the mid-1880s and, by exploiting Anglo-French disputes over control of Egypt, gained territorial concessions in West Africa, the Cameroons and Togoland.[1] These and later German incursions into the hinterlands of East Africa, as well as intrigues involving the Sultan of Zanzibar within Britain's perceived sphere of influence, brought forth angry reactions in the press against the British government's apparent complacency in defending its own interests. With the Anglo-German Agreement of 1890, Germany gave up claims to Uganda and Witu on the East African coast in exchange for Heligoland, a small island in the North Sea near the mouth of the Elbe and of no strategic importance to Britain. The frontiers of German and British East Africa were also extended west of Lake Victoria to the Congo State. The 1890 Agreement, which actually settled territorial disputes in East Africa to Britain's advantage, was disparaged as a "policy of surrender" and "a melancholy monument erected over the grave of our lost opportunities."[2]   Opposition to the Anglo-German Agreement also focused on the moral consequences of handing 2000 Heligolanders "over to the tender mercies of German militarism."[3]

---

[1]Kennedy, *Rise of the Anglo-German Antagonism*, 180.

[2]V. Lovett Cameron, "England and Germany in Africa," pt. 2, *Fortnightly Review* 48 (July 1890): 129. In a postscript to the article, which was written before the agreement was signed, the *Fortnightly's* editor regretted not having been able to "substitute congratulation for criticism" of Britain's "humiliating capitulation." (pp. 163-4). See also "Progress of the World: The Anglo-German Agreement," *Review of Reviews* 2 (July 1890): 5.

[3]"Progress of the World: The Anglo-German Agreement," 8. The Heligolanders were given the option of assuming English nationality.

The perception that Germany worked at cross-purposes to British interests in Africa came

to the fore when German protests cancelled a provision of Britain's Congo Treaty with King

Leopold that in 1894 had leased a strip of land adjacent to the German East African frontier to

Britain, thereby frustrating the long-cherished imperialist dream of a Cape to Cairo railway. This

development signified the Wilhelmine government's more openly confrontational policy since

Bismarck's dismissal in March of 1890. The most revealing facet of British opposition to

German colonial expansion in East Africa appears in its focus on national character. Reviled as

an arrogant and acquisitive parvenu, Germany was taken to task for imitating the "methods of the

cuckoo" and acting like "a dog who leaves his own plate of dinner before he has begun, to seize

the dinner on another dog's plate."[4] The fear that Germany was bent on "the humiliation and the

spoliation of England," compounded by a belief in the German national characteristics of

perseverance and patience, actually galvanized British imperial ambitions.[5] Writers condemned

German methods and motives and criticized British complacency:

> There is a large unoccupied uncoloured space on the map between Angola, the Zambesi,
> and the Congo Free State which she might explore and settle and paint Prussian blue if
> she has any stomach for the adventure. But as a rule the work of opening out new country
> is not to her taste. It is so much more easy and pleasant to leave that to Englishmen, and
> when they have overcome all the difficulties and dangers that await the first explorers and
> settlers, to walk in after them and turn them out either by force or by negotiation, the
> latter method as a rule being preferred, as it is found by experience to be the less
> troublesome and more efficacious of the two.
> In surveying the negotiations between England and Germany as a whole, one is
> struck by three things: the impudence (it is a strong word, but no milder will serve) of the
> claims made by Germany, the humbleness, not to say subserviency of England in the face

---

[4]Earnest W. Beckett, "England and Germany in Africa," pt. 3, *Fortnightly Review* 48
(July 1890): 148-49, 152, 150.

[5]"Progress of the World: The Anglo-German Agreement," 6; Beckett, "England and
Germany in Africa," 160.

of those claims, and the evidence of a feeling, perhaps quite unconsciously betrayed by Lord Salisbury, that England is unequal to the burden of empire.[6]

Much of the opposition to German colonial expansion relied on the same moral arguments used to justify Britain's imperialist ventures: only Britain could be trusted to ensure the abolition of slavery and fulfill "white man's burden," the responsibility to civilize native populations. British writers accused Germany of "plunder" and "outrage" in dealing with native populations, and of concluding unscrupulous and "valueless" treaties with native chiefs. "Such are the methods of Dr. Peters for introducing German civilization in British territory," commented *Blackwood's* on the exploits of German colonial propagandist and explorer, Karl Peters.[7] The German presence in East Africa and Zanzibar, and the "truculence of German officials and adventurers" described as "masterful, domineering, and using the language of conquest," drew blame for inciting native uprisings and interfering with British efforts to suppress Arab slave-trading in the region.[8] The *Pall Mall Gazette* reported on the pro-British reaction to the Anglo-German Agreement in Zanzibar:

> . . . the foreign residents received the news of the English protectorate with the greatest satisfaction, as they feel sure commerce will increase. The English are popular, whereas the Germans frighten the Africans, displease the Europeans, and terrorize the Arabs. The German residents are greatly disappointed.[9]

On 15 September 1890, the *Daily Telegraph* broke the "startling news" that the German administrator in Bagamoyo on the German East African coast had published an official notice

---

[6]Beckett, "England and Germany in Africa," 162, 148, 159.

[7]"German Aims in East Africa," *Blackwood's* 147 (May 1890): 702, 700, 705, 690, 693.

[8]Harold A. Perry, "Traditions of German Colonization," *Macmillan's Magazine* 62 (June 1890):120; Cameron, "England and Germany in Africa," 140.

[9]*Pall Mall Gazette*, 26 July 1890, 5.

allowing open trading of slaves and the recovery of runaways.[10] The scandal attracted

widespread condemnation, particularly in the Liberal press, which prompted an unconvincing

denial from the German Foreign Office. German officials sought to palliate the action as merely

a sanction of the status quo and as an assertion of Germany's rights to follow a "cautious

approach" toward abolition in lieu of the Sultan of Zanzibar's emancipation decree, which was

issued under the British protectorate.[11] Attempts by the German government to extricate itself

from this public relations morass only fed Germanophobic opinion, even though the German

suppression of Arab slave-trader insurrections did receive some recognition.[12] Germany stood

"disgraced before the civilized world" for abrogating the anti-slavery provisions of the 1884

Berlin Conference and the 1890 Brussels Act, and, worse yet, for allowing the infidel Sultan to

voice complaints about European hypocrisy.[13] In 1890, before the full flowering of Anglo-

German antagonism, the *Daily Telegraph* expressed a inscrutable mixture of moral outrage and

sympathetic Germanophilia in regard to the slave-trade scandal:

> It is deplorable, not only on moral grounds, but because nothing is more eminently
> calculated to wound the feelings and ruffle the susceptibilities of Englishmen than any

---

[10]*Daily Telegraph*, 15 September 1890, 5.

[11]Compare "Blacks and Blacklegs," *Pall Mall Gazette*, 17 September 1890, 1, with the milder coverage in the conservative *Standard*, 18 September 1890, 5, which basically accepts the German denial and criticizes the "painful impression" made by "recent severe articles in the English press" and the "false news" circulated by enemies of Germany. The German rationale for the proclamation was reported in the *Daily Telegraph*, 18 September 1890, 5.

[12]*Daily Telegraph*, 17 September 1890, 5. From 1888 to 1890 the German explorer and administrator, Captain Hermann von Wissmann, succeeded in quelling the Arab rebellion, at one point even joined by the British in blockading the coast.

[13]"Blacks and Blacklegs."

encouragement of such a vile and infamous trade on the part of a nation for which they entertain sincere esteem, regard, and admiration.[14]

British criticism of German colonial policies persisted and increased in severity during the 1890s. In 1897 the *Saturday Review* charged that German importation of arms and ammunition had "renewed and re-inspired" the slave trade and imperiled the lives of missionaries and traders. In addition, proneness to tyranny and atrocities such as the flogging of women had allegedly stilted German colonial development.[15] Kenneth Mackenzie has remarked on the chorus of dissent against German colonial methods in the British press and on the consensus that blamed such transgressions on Teutonic cruelty.[16] In 1892 Robert Louis Stevenson published a litany of charges alleging German abuse of Samoan natives and official attempts to suppress the reporting of native grievances. While Stevenson did not completely exonerate England's record of dealing with native populations, he peppered his criticism of German methods with comments about German "touchiness," secrecy and other national traits that clearly marked the Germans as intrinsically ill-suited for colonial rule.[17]

A little more than a decade later, native uprisings in Southwest Africa seemed to confirm German colonial ineptitude. Not only did the treatment of native populations become a

---

[14]*Daily Telegraph*, 18 September 1890, 5.

[15]"German Loyalty and Honesty," *Saturday Review* 83 (January 1897): 106.

[16]"Some British Reactions to German Colonial Methods, 1885-1907," *Historical Journal* 17 (1974): 167, 173-75. Complaints of native unrest in reaction to German rule in Africa were not unfounded. Robert D. Jackson recounts the results of German brutality in "Resistance to the German Invasion of the Tanganyikan Coast, 1888-1891," in Robert I. Rotbury and Ali A. Mazrui, eds, *Protest and Power in Black Africa* (New York: Oxford University Press, 1970), 37-79.

[17]*A Footnote to History: Eight Years of Trouble in Samoa* (New York: Scribner's Sons, 1905, first published in 1892), 34, 38, 119, 239, 246.

humanitarian concern, but the success of European colonialism and imperial enterprise itself

appeared to be at stake. Far from leveling charges of genocide in the suppression of the Herero

rebellions in 1904, British journalists took Germans to task for not governing in a "spirit of stern

humanity" and for relying too much on the inconsistent methods of missionaries and soldiers.[18]

Appeals to native "vanity" from the former mixed with punishment by lash from the latter,

according to one writer, fell far short of the otherwise "laudable" treatment of blacks by white

merchants and settlers.[19] Another writer recommended invoking a British "Monroe Doctrine"

against further German expansion in Africa, on the grounds that such mismanagement

endangered the "peace and safety" of the European colonial enterprise.[20] From the very outset

the whole concept of German colonialism had roused suspicion and derision, having supposedly

grown out of a far-fetched, whimsical Hohenzollern tradition of piracy and land-lubbing failure

resurgent in the fantasies of the "young Caesar," Kaiser Wilhelm II.[21] In a very short time,

however, Germany evolved from an upstart colonial rival to an imperial menace. German

colonial rivalry, which in 1890 seemed to be motivated by envy and a policy of harassment, soon

---

[18]Louis Elkind, "The German Troubles in South-West Africa," *Fortnightly Review* 77 (February 1905): 254; O. Eltzbacher, "The German Danger to South Africa," *Nineteenth Century and After* 58, no. 344 (October 1905): 526; "Troubles in German South-West Africa," *Saturday Review* 97, no. 2517 (23 January 1904): 102-03.

[19]Elkind, "German Troubles," 257-58, considered the black man "as vain as he is lazy" and saw Christian teachings of equality leading to disrespect for whites.

[20]Eltzbacher, "German Danger," 535.

[21]Perry, "Traditions of German Colonization," 113, 115-19, mocked the kaiser's ambition to succeed where his ancestor, Frederick William, the Great Elector of Brandenburg, had failed. Piratical associations, stemming from the Elector's dependence on the Dutch buccaneer, Benjanim Raule, and his failure to establish a lasting colony on the Guinea coast, had led the Elector's successor, Frederick William I, to abandon the colonial cause.

became a sinister attempt to "stab England in the dark," and a plot to convert South Africa into a German-Dutch colony.[22]

Economic Rivalry

Anglo-German trade rivalry in the press followed much the same course as colonial rivalry. By the mid-1890s Germany had become England's "most dangerous rival," accused of counterfeiting British trade-marks and flooding England with cheap articles "Made in Germany."[23] The German economic "peril" to England, a largely imaginary fear because of mutual trade benefits, seemed rooted in German capacity for plodding industry and enterprise.[24] Every positive model of German economic success, however, came accompanied by criticism of German immoral methods and trading practices which constituted a form of parasitism.[25] Germans, labeled "shopkeepers, always; merchants never," ostensibly produced cheap, inferior wares for sale through enterprises that were "bounty-fed, and existing only by subsidies and the sweat of mankind."[26] Emblematic of a conspiracy theory, the caricature of the German clerk as an invaluable commercial weapon in the Anglo-German trade war carried with it the conviction

---

[22]compare "German Aims in East Africa," *Blackwood's* 147 (May 1890): 691-92, and "German Designs in South Africa: Conspiracy in the Transvaal," *Review of Reviews* 13 (February 1896): 139.

[23]Henry Birchenough, "England's Opportunity," *Nineteenth Century* 42 (July 1897): 3, 6.

[24]"The German Peril," *Blackwood's* 163 (January 1898): 108-9.

[25]Ibid., 107.

[26]Tripp, "German Versus English Trade," 194; "Industrial Progress by the Germans," *Review of Reviews* 17 (January-June 1898): 143-44.

that his acceptance of a low salary for an unrewarding job also betokened an oppressive political

and economic system.[27]

The Anglo-German trade rivalry should be viewed not as an isolated competition for

markets but as bound up psychologically with the colonial, arms and naval races and with British

reactions to German *Weltpolitik*.[28] Ross J. S. Hoffman has contrasted the relative pacifism of late

nineteenth-century trade journals with contemporary alarmism prognosticating an inevitable

Anglo-German war for commercial supremacy. Beyond being numbered among the many

contenders vying for access to Britain's global trade networks, Hoffman argued, Germany's

economic advances challenged British pride in commercial acumen and free trade idealism.[29]

Not only had tariff barriers caused a dramatic forty percent decline in the value of British exports

to Germany between 1870 and 1889, the flap over trade-mark fraud and resulting Merchandise

Marks Act of 1887 increased hysteria by virtue of the number of cheap goods requiring the

"Made in Germany" stamp that afterwards poured into England.[30] Even if the erosion of British

overseas markets, assisted by subsidized shipbuilding and the general carving up of China that

began with the German seizure of Kiaochow, did not shake British dominance of a vibrant

entrepot and re-export trade, Germany's rapid industrial expansion and export of advanced

industrial products like beet sugar, chemicals, machinery, ironware and electrical equipment did

---

[27]J. J. Finlay, "The Genesis of the German Clerk," *Fortnightly Review* 66 (September 1899): 533-34.

[28]Robbins, *Great Britain: Identities, Institutions and the Idea of Britishness*, 225.

[29]*Great Britain and the German Trade Rivalry 1875-1914* (Philadelphia: University of Pennsylvania Press, 1933), 277, 279, 303-4.

[30]Ibid., 30-31, 45, 49-50. Some cheap imported German cutlery had been marked "Sheffield," after the city in South Yorkshire reputed for fine knife manufacture.

ultimately reverse a favorable trade balance and underscore Britain's relative economic decline.[31]

Economic rivalry nonetheless remained an indirect factor in pre-World War I Anglo-German

antagonism, partly because political divisions in Britain worked against a concerted anti-German

tariff policy. Although anti-protectionism did not necessarily imply anti-imperialism in Britain,

parties left of center pushed for international cooperation.[32] But anxieties about German

economic ambitions, when linked with the unpolitical German stereotype and imperial rivalries,

certainly exacerbated pre-war Anglo-German tensions and, Douglas J. Newton has argued,

bolstered the post-war Lloyd George coalition favoring harsh peace terms for Germany.[33]

The Diplomatic Antagonism

The Anglo-German antagonism cannot be linked to any direct territorial conflict such as

arose between England and France during the colonial and Napoleonic wars, or between England

and Russia during the Crimean War. England historically found itself allied, though not always

formally, with Austria and Prussia against any expansionism that threatened the European power

balance and its own strategic interests. No real cause for Anglo-German diplomatic antagonism

existed until Bismarck took up the reins of government in Prussia. British diplomats had long

sought a stable, reformed confederation of German states under Prussian leadership and separate

from reactionary Austria, but the failure of the Frankfurt Parliament and the absolutist tendencies

of Frederick Wilhelm IV and William I proved less than promising. Ironically, Bismarck initially

---

[31]Ibid., 63-65; Kennedy, *Rise of the Anglo-German Antagonism*, 234, 293.

[32]Kennedy, *Anglo-German Antagonism*, 305. See also John M. Mackenzie,"Empire and Metropolitan Cultures," in Andrew Porter, ed., *The Nineteenth Century* (Oxford: Oxford University Press, 1999), 291-92; Gott, "Little Englanders," in Samuel, *Patriotism*, 104-5.

[33]*British Policy and the Weimar Republic, 1918-1919* (Oxford: Clarendon Press; New York: Oxford University Press, 1997), 16-17.

achieved through war the defensive federal union, top-down reforms and conservative

constitutional monarchy Britain had hoped could be attained peacefully. But, as Frank Lorenz

Müller has written, British observers would be disappointed by the absence of "Whig policies in

a country without Whigs" as well as haunted by how "the spectre of German hegemony" might

unbalance the European system.[34]

In February of 1864, the sixteen-year dispute between Denmark and Germany over the

sovereignty and jurisdiction of the duchies of Schleswig-Holstein culminated in the invasion of

Jutland by Prussian forces. Even though Britain, since the days of Palmerston, had acted as a

technically neutral mediator in this quarrel, the sudden transfer of three hundred thousand Danes

to German rule stung British ambassadors with a feeling of diplomatic impotence. Despite

Queen Victoria's pro-German sympathies, the Danish Wars set off a public reaction in Britain

that revealed an impulsive, irrational anti-Germanism and brought forth displays of animosity

that usually exhibited a complete misunderstanding or ignorance of the complexities of the

situation.[35] Victoria's influence during the Danish Crisis depended more on the Cabinet's desire

to avoid an Anglo-German War than from any shared pro-German sentiments, but even the

queen's attitude toward Prussia changed dramatically after the extinction of petty states,

including Coburg, and the incorporation of larger states, including Hanover, into the North

German Confederation under Prussian control.[36] The Schleswig-Holstein issue remained a bone

---

[34]*Britain and the German Question: Perceptions of Nationalism and Political Reform, 1830-63* (Houndmills, Basingstoke, Hampshire; New York: Palgrave, 2002), 174, 190-93, 207-8.

[35]See Keith A. P. Sandiford, *Great Britain and the Schleswig-Holstein Question 1848-64: a Study in Diplomacy, Politics and Public Opinion* (Toronto: University of Toronto Press, 1975), 81, 116, 145, 150, 155, and chap. 6, "British Reaction to the Dano-German War."

[36]Ibid., 148.

of contention in the history of Anglo-German diplomatic relations that nationalists on both sides could exploit. At the June 1895 opening of the Kiel Canal, which ran from the North Sea to the Baltic through territory once governed by Danes, one writer remarked, "The Duchies were ripped from Denmark by a process none too scrupulous, and England played a sorry part in a cynical transaction."[37]

The Danish Question also perpetuated the image of the German, or Prussian, bully which would gain further momentum during the Franco-Prussian war of 1870-1, especially with the annexation of Alsace-Lorraine. Indeed, the war marked a watershed in the shift of British sympathies away from Germany and toward France after the demise of Napoleon III.[38] Following the declaration of war on 19 July 1870, the *Times* had branded the French a "vain race," but by 2 September, the day of the French capitulation at Sedan, the same paper poured out its sympathy for "Unhappy France":

> . . . we are overborne with sympathy for the unhappy nation. A people of so many virtues, gifted beyond all other races with vivacity, swiftness of intelligence and emotional energy—people which has carried into the lowest ranks of life the education of social civility, threatens to become once more politically bankrupt.[39]

---

[37]"Buns, Bunting, Bunkham," *Pall Mall Gazette*, 21 June 1895, 1. See also "The North Schleswig Question," *Review of Reviews* 19 (June 1899): 55; "Why Europe Hates England," *Review of Reviews* 21 (December 1900): 556; and Louis Egerton, "The Hungry Hohenzollerns," *New Century Review* 3 (February 1898): 135.

[38]Kennedy, *Rise of the Anglo-German Antagonism*, 22-24, argues a gradual abandonment of suspicions against France, accompanied by a growing apprehension of German power after 1871. There was no abrupt break in diplomatic relations.

[39]"France and Germany," *Times*, 19 July 1870, 5. "Unhappy France," *Times*, 2 September 1870, 7. After asking if the French passion for military display had produced the catastrophe that led to their downfall, the writer stated, "we hope that the fearful experience of this war will uproot it forever."

The military success of Bismarckian Germany did not win unqualified admiration, even in an age fascinated with military accomplishments. As the stereotype of the arrogant Prussian quickly supplanted that of the arrogant Frenchman, and as Bismarck was cast in the role of a new Napoleon, one writer asked, "can any success earn complete absolution for the mixture of craft and force which in seven years has so enlarged the borders of Prussia as to make of a second-rate kingdom the arbiter of Europe, the possessor of a million armed men?"[40] Images of German militarism and Machiavellian foreign policy reminiscent of Frederick the Great stayed fresh in the British periodical press through World War I, recasting old notions of German philosophical idealism and political naivete. Talk of the kaiser's policy of the "mailed fist" (i.e., military and naval strength) and events such as the Moroccan Crises of 1905 and 1911, and the Zabern Affair in 1913, would further instil the association between German diplomacy and militarism and sustain the image of Germany as an international bully and menace.[41]

During the 1890s Anglo-German diplomatic relations took a decidedly negative turn. Several factors have contributed to this view, most important being the adoption in both

---

[40]C. C. C., "France and Germany," letter to the editor of the *Times*, 1 August 1870, 9. See also an article reprinted from the *New York Times* that appeared in the London *Times* on 19 September 1870, 10, recounting an anecdote that described the "habitual arrogance" of a Prussian soldier who refused to accept the gentlemanly hospitality of his French captors.

[41]Kennedy, *Rise of the Anglo-German Antagonism*, 224. Kaiser Wilhelm II hope to cow Britain into an alliance failed miserably. The arrival of the German gunboat *Panther* at the port of Agadir during the Second Moroccan Crisis served only to increase Germany's isolation and further cement the Anglo-French Entente. The Zabern Affair occurred when insulting remarks made by a Prussian lieutenant about the local populace of the Alsation town of Zabern touched off public disorders that were dealt with summarily by the garrison commander, Colonel von Reuter. Reuter escaped reprimand and his actions were sanctioned by the kaiser. The incident demonstrated the predominance of the Prussian military clique in the upper echelons of German government as well as the ineffectiveness of the Reichstag and civil law. See Gordon A. Craig, *Germany 1866-1945* (Oxford: Clarendon Press, 1978), 298-99.

countries of policies designed to enhance imperial prestige.[42] After Bismarck's dismissal in

1890, Kaiser Wilhelm II's embarkation on a new course of *Weltpolitik* based on colonial and

naval expansion threatened the very foundations of British policy. German foreign policy also

became more stridently anti-British under pressure from nationalist groups like the Pan-German

and Navy Leagues. In England, the electoral gains of the Unionist coalition in 1895 reflected

popular imperialism and increasing concerns over Anglo-German colonial and trade rivalries.

The elevation of Joseph Chamberlain to the office of Colonial Secretary indicated the

government's resolve to support a more active and vocal imperial policy. Fears of diplomatic

isolation and encirclement, respectively, plagued British and German policy makers.[43] Despite

the German refusal to consider naval reductions, which posed a major obstacle to an alliance,

these fears stimulated various attempts at an Anglo-German understanding 1887 to 1901.[44]

The question as to why Britain and Germany never entered into any formal agreement

regarding the European power balance defies any simple explanation. Economic rivalry and

ideological differences certainly contributed to the Anglo-German antagonism, but their

---

[42]See Kenneth Bourne, *The Foreign Policy of Victorian England 1830-1902* (Oxford: Clarendon Press, 1970), 180, and Craig, *Germany*, 330-31. See also Kennedy, *Rise of the Anglo-German Antagonism*, 218, who describes the anti-German trend in Britain in the years 1892-95 as a shift in attitude rather than policy.

[43]Kennedy, *Rise of the Anglo-German Antagonism*, 446-47. A key element in the German fear of encirclement, the so-called "Copenhagen complex," referred to the British attack on the Danish fleet in 1807 as proof of a long-standing, Machiavellian policy of English navalism which implied the possibility of a British pre-emptive strike against the fledgling German fleet. See Charles E. McClelland, *The German Historians and England*, 211-12.

[44]See H. W. Koch, "The Anglo-German Alliance Negotiations: Missed Opportunity or Myth?" *History* 13 (October 1969): 386, and Gooch, *Studies in Diplomacy and Statecraft*, 65. See also Craig, *Politics of the Prussian Army*, 257-94, on German military interference in foreign policy from the Napoleonic period through World War I, especially the pernicious effect of German naval attachés on diplomatic efforts to ease the Anglo-German naval rivalry.

importance should be weighed carefully in assessing the British position. Germany's remarkable

political and economic metamorphosis into a fledgling world power and formidable competitor

would not in itself explain the diplomatic antagonism were it not for Germany's geographical

proximity to England—the economic expansion of the United States was equally dramatic.[45] Nor

would the ideological gulf separating "liberal" England from "reactionary" Prussian-dominated

Germany have necessarily precluded an entente, like the ones signed with Japan in 1902 or

Russia in 1907. The mutual distrust and suspicion in diplomatic and government circles that

hampered attempts at constructive negotiation rested on the diametrically opposed global

strategies of the two nations: England committed to preserving empire by maintaining the

European status quo and Germany bent on expanding empire by changing it. Refusal to

compromise by either government fueled the antagonism.[46] The ill-conceived German policy of

winning British cooperation through humiliation only played into the hands of Germanophobes

in the British press and Foreign Office who advocated a tougher policy toward Germany.

In the search for causes of World War I historians have pointed out the lack of

coordination and direction in Wilhelminian Germany's foreign policy, and its effect at the British

Foreign Office, as a destabilizing factor.[47] In addition to German diplomatic risk-taking during

the twenty-five years prior to world War I, Britain's failure to make a clear declaration of support

for Belgian inviolability has come under fire.[48] Britain's unwillingness to abandon the policy of

---

[45]Kennedy, *Rise of the Anglo-German Antagonism*, 464-65.

[46]Ibid., 470.

[47]Craig, *Germany*, 244-45.

[48]Joachim Remak, "1914—The Third Balkan War: Origins Reconsidered," *Journal of Modern History* 43 (September 1971): 361.

a free hand toward Europe and failure to adopt policies that might have averted war, namely the

maintenance of Austrian integrity and a power balance in the Balkans, have been also been

deemed symptomatic of a universal, imperialistic short-sightedness.[49] To the latter point, R. J.

Crampton has shown that attempts to improve Anglo-German relations through cooperation on

the periphery, specifically via efforts to quell nationalist and territorial squabbles in the Balkans,

signally failed to address more substantive issues concerning military and diplomatic

commitments. The collapse of a short-lived Anglo-German "hollow detente" during the Balkan

wars of 1912-13, Crampton concluded, reflected the inability of the great powers to stray from

alliances that constituted a larger European crisis.[50] As to the policy of the free hand, Gordon

Martel has concluded that Britain's default policy of non-alliance actually offered the best

strategy for balancing the Central Powers' Triple Alliance against the Franco-Russian Dual

Entente. Lord Rosebery's invasion and control of Egypt through the Khedive in 1892, besides

securing the Suez Canal and a route to India, established a British presence in the Eastern

Mediterranean that could check French and Russian imperial ambitions while Britain could enjoy

an automatic security in the military standoff between the two European alliances on the

Continent. According to Martel, Britain's built-in relationship with Germany as a tacit member

of the Triple Alliance depended upon assurances that Italy and Austria-Hungary could rely on a

---

[49]Paul Schroeder, "World War I as Galloping Gertie: A Reply to Joachim Remak," *Journal of Modern History* 44 (September 1972): 344-45.

[50]British diplomats found that Germany would neither part with Austria and Italy on the protection of Albania's coastline from Greek incursions nor jeopardize commercial and military ties with the Ottomans for a coerced compensatory surrender of Turkish-owned Aegean islands to Greece. This impasse left Britain without support on the one issue that mattered: control of the Eastern Mediterranean and a possible launching point for involvement in any European scramble for Asiatic Ottoman territories. *The Hollow Detente: Anglo-German Relations in the Balkans, 1911-1914* (London: Prior; Atlantic Highlands, NJ: Humanities, 1979), 123-25, 174-75.

British counter to France and Russia in the Mediterranean.[51] Success and diplomatic leverage

depended upon Britain's ability to remain aloof from any formal alliance. Keith M. Wilson has

argued that Sir Edward Grey's abandonment of the free hand by joining the Triple Entente and

pursuing naval talks with France and Russia destroyed the balance of forces and merely

confirmed German encirclement fears.[52]

Group psychology also played a part in policymaking through the presence of a

conformist mentality shared by many prominent members of the British government, clergy,

press and Foreign Office. Paul Kennedy referred to the role of the "Official Mind" and the

"permeation of ideas, consultations, influences and shared prejudices across the borderline

between it and the 'outside world.'"[53] The British Foreign Office prior to World War I, with its

cliquish esprit de corps, charged atmosphere, exclusiveness, secrecy and shared stereotypes of the

enemy, suggests the Orwellian term "groupthink," applied by Irving L. Janis to the concurrence-

seeking that overrules critical or rational thinking in a cohesive ingroup of that description.[54]

Exaggerated fears of British isolation behind the push for a French alliance and the pursuit of

outdated and unrealistic views of Britain's foreign policy challenges persisted. The expectation

that British sea power, for example, combined with a meager expeditionary force could deter or

---

[51]*Imperial Diplomacy: Rosebery and the Failure of Foreign Policy* (Kingston: McGill-Queen's University Press, 1986), 112-17, 258-61.

[52]*British Foreign Secretaries and Foreign Policy: From Crimean War to First World War* (London: Croom Helm, 1987), 177, 180.

[53]Kennedy, *Rise of the Anglo-German Antagonism*, 432.

[54]Irving L. Janis, "Groupthink Among Policy-Makers," chap. 15 in George M. Kren and Leon H. Rappoport, eds., *Varieties of Psychohistory* (New York: Springer, 1976), 321. See also Steiner, *Foreign Office and Foreign Policy*, 16, 19, 20, 26.

efficiently prosecute a ground war proved sadly mistaken.[55] If British policy could be termed

realist in reaction to German naval buildup and demonstrations of force in Morocco, its premise

rested on a fear shared by both Liberal and Conservative politicians. Although Conservatives

went to great length to counter charges of anti-Germanism, and found out the political deficits of

touting the German model for tariff reform, Conservative Germanophobia on the eve of war,

although far more tempered than the journalistic scaremongering of ultra-Right extremists,

nevertheless allowed an easy consensus with the Liberal government for intervention on behalf of

France.[56] Official clannishness and Germanophobia would also breed victims. The case of Eyre

Crowe, senior clerk at the Foreign Office, deserves special mention. Born in Leipzig, educated

in Germany and France, and having ties to Germany through birth and marriage, he became the

leading German expert at the Foreign Office as well as the most virulent critic of any attempt at

an Anglo-German understanding. Shortly after his promotion to Senior Clerk he penned the

famous Crowe Memorandum of 1907, which expressed his views, and the views of the senior

Foreign Office hierarchy, on German diplomatic blackmail and the inevitability of Anglo-

German confrontation.[57] Crowe's ironic vilification as a German sympathizer in 1915 seems

hardly surprising when one considers the maligning of a scapegoat to be a common and

politically expedient product of the interplay between hysteria and ideological conformism.

---

[55]McKercher, B., D. J. Moss, and C. J. Festschrift Lowe, *Shadow and Substance in British Foreign Policy, 1895-1939: Memorial Essays Honouring C J Lowe* (Edmonton, Alberta: University of Alberta Press, 1984), 23, 41, 49.

[56]McDonough, *The Conservative Party and Anglo-German Relations*, 138-39.

[57]Steiner, *Foreign Office and Foreign Policy*, 110-117. See Kennedy, *Rise of the Anglo-German Antagonism*, 266-7, on the division in the Foreign Office between taking a hard line toward Germany and a more general policy of "easing Britain's global difficulties."

Historians have not overlooked the power of public opinion and the close relationship

that had developed between the press and the British Foreign Office by the 1890s.[58] The makers

of British foreign policy, even if they wanted to, could not have insulated themselves from the

effects of peer pressure and public hysteria. Public reactions to the Kruger Telegram, *Daily

Telegraph* Affair and other such incidents demonstrated the ease with which intense resentment,

aroused by the kaiser's indiscretions and the perception of diplomatic chicanery on the part of the

Germans, could quickly escalate into a storm of outrage. The manifestation of British mass

hysteria over everything from German invasion plots to reports of spies and Zeppelin flyovers

also raises questions about the historical causes and effects of delusional psychology.[59] Beneath

all of the concerns over diplomatic isolation and anxieties over German challenges to British

colonial, industrial or mercantile interests one can find stereotypes of the malevolent

Anglophobic German.[60] The fear of being humiliated by a stereotyped and demonized rival only

confirmed Germanophobic opinion that had existed in Britain long before the days of Bismarck.

---

[58]For example Oron James Hale, *Publicity and Diplomacy: With Special Reference to England and Germany 1890-1914* (New York: Appleton-Century, 1940); Morris, *The Scaremongers*; and Steiner, *Foreign Office and Foreign Policy*.

[59]The invasion scare literature began in earnest in 1875 with the publication of Chesney's tale of "The Battle of Dorking" by *Blackwood's Magazine* and after an article entitled "Is War in Sight?" appeared in the Berlin *Post* and caused panic in France. On incidents of mass hysteria before and during the war see Firchow, *Death of the German Cousin*, 98, 167-69, and Alfred M. Gollin, "England Is No Longer An Island: The Phantom Airship Scare of 1909," *Albion* 13 (January 1981): 43-54.

[60]For example see A. S. Quick, "England in Hysterics," *New Century Review* 5 (January-June 1899): 311-313, and J. A. Hobson, *The German Panic* (London: Cobden Club / Cassell, 1913), 9-10, 28. Projection or characterization of Germans as hysterical can also be found in Wile, *Our German Cousins*, 37, and in Evans, "Germany Under the Empire," 544. An excerpt of the latter article also appeared entitled "The Touchiness of the German," in *Review of Reviews* 13 (January-June 1896): 140.

In the ramp up to World War I, such cultural obstacles to an Anglo-German understanding pale as determinants of policy beside diplomatic allegiances and the naval arms race. But inflexible stereotypes of German militarism, Kaiserism and diplomatic blackmail persisted into the inter-war period and fomented a policy of harsh "realism" when German fledgling democracy called for idealist appeasement from a position of strength. Douglas Newton has found no little irony in the fact that many "economic warriors" and advocates of the "knock-out blow" during and after the war became idealistic appeasers too late, after the Weimar government had been discredited by a resurgent German Right.[61]

What role, then, do national identity and stereotypes play in international relations? In 1910 Norman Angell, an Anglo-American, published a prescient book entitled *The Great Illusion*, in which he argued the utter futility and absurdity of war in an modern economically interdependent world.[62] He did not advocate disarmament but debunked the notion of any economic advantage to be gained from military power, and he suggested that the victor in a world struggle would at best be forced to perpetuate the existing trade system. World War I had no real winners, and indeed resulted in economic collapse that led to fascism and the rise of totalitarian states. Angell's controversial thesis really addressed the dangers of national identity in diplomatic relations—not structural or cultural factors that constitute a day-to-day sense of nationality, but all of the emotional and Social Darwinist ideological distortions that have accompanied the worst aspects of nationalism. Angell called for a rationalization of European diplomacy, by which he meant dismissal of the fallacy that nations act or can be perceived as

---

[61]Newton, *British Policy and the Weimar Republic*, 424-26.

[62]*The Great Illusion: A Study of the Relation of Military Power to National Advantage*, 4th ed., rev. (New York; London: Putnam's Sons, 1913).

individuals.[63] That illusion has unfortunately persisted through two world wars, not only in the mirage of national self-determination but also through the perpetuation of national stereotypes within the paradigm of nationhood. Even the supposed "internationalist" communist regimes in the Soviet Union, China, North Korea or Yugoslavia failed to elude association with the nation-state. Historians have accurately assessed rational geopolitical stratagems and military calculations as principle factors leading to global conflict, but they have not yet come to an equivalent understanding of the psychological mechanisms and irrational borders of fear that motivate war in the first place.

---

[63]Ibid., 193.

8. CONCLUSION

The 2011 European Union debt crisis, and Germany's imposition of economic austerities on the eurozone for saving the currency, generated taunts of a "Fourth Reich" and references to appeasement by Europhobic populists in France and elsewhere.[64] That the crisis prompted British Prime Minister David Cameron's veto of tough fiscal measures under German leadership, and gave rise to German worries about being isolated and saddled with staggering costs reminiscent of war reparations, indicates the persistence of stereotyped views about Germany's role in Europe and Anglo-German relations. Something similar occurred two decades earlier. The destruction of the Berlin Wall in 1989, symbolizing both an end to Cold War tensions and the impending reunification of divided Germany, brought cheers throughout the free world, but in the wake of initial celebrations dissenting voices could be heard in the press. In his mildly alarmist "Uneasy About the Germans," playwright Arthur Miller sensed "something factitious about German society in the minds of Germans" and a less "transcendent" feeling among Germans toward the Federal Republic than that shown by French, British or American citizens toward their respective governments. For Miller, West Germany's tolerant, democratic government lacked "consecration by blood," and the knowledge that many Germans had sacrificed their lives actually fighting to prevent it, "keeps sucking the life out of German protestations of a democratic faith and casts suspicion on the country's reassurances that its

---

[64]"As the Dust Settles," *The Guardian* (9 December 2011), 6, http://www.guardian.co.uk/business/2011/dec/09/dust-settles-cold-europe-germany?intcmp=239.

economic power is no menace to the world."[1] Miller's warning sounds hauntingly reminiscent of

German author Thomas Mann's post-World War II diatribe on undemocratic, anti-

Enlightenment, demonic Germans, ever willing to strike a Faustian bargain for world power at

the expense of liberty. Unlike Mann, however, Miller recognized the importance of discarding

old stereotypes and suspicions in hopes of accentuating the positive.[2]

Such timeworn post-Holocaust worries about German anti-western sentiments and

Machtpolitik failed to dissuade the appreciable majorities world-wide who favored reunification,

but even optimistic articles noted apprehensions among Germany's European neighbors, not to

mention Britain, Israel and the superpowers. In *Time* magazine's March twenty-eighth cover

story, entitled "The Germans: Should the world be worried?" Bruce W. Nelan reported that "fear

of Germany, in abeyance for more than 40 years while the country was divided in a bipolar

world, is on the rise," backing up this statement with wary and unenthusiastic quotations from

such notables as former French Prime Minister Michael Debré, Soviet Foreign Minister Eduard

Shevardnadze, and Israeli Prime Minister Ytzhak Shamir. More to the point, West German

Chancellor Helmut Kohl's "politically motivated equivocation" regarding the status of

Germany's post-war border with Poland provoked Polish demands, supported by Britain and

France, for a voice in the so-called "two-plus-four" reunification talks taking place between the

---

[1]Arthur Miller, "Uneasy About the Germans," *New York Times Magazine* (6 May 1990):
77, 84. Otto Friedrich, in "Germany: Toward Unity," *Time* (6 July 1990): 68, questions what
Miller would say if "any German were foolish enough to offer such a gory theory of 'democratic
faith'."

[2]See Thomas Mann, *Germany and the Germans*, text of an address delivered in the
Coolidge Auditorium in the Library of Congress May 29, 1945 (Washington: U.S. Government
Printing Office, 1945), 5, 11, 15-16.

two Germanies and the four World War II allies: the U.S., Britain, France and Soviet Union.[3]

Even though Kohl, once reelected, smoothed over fears of territorial ambition by calling for a

quick settlement of the border question, the immediacy of West Germany's economic dominance

conjured up premonitions of a German commercial hegemony in Europe, particularly Eastern

Europe, which would jeopardize the political and economic integration of the European

Community.[4]

Similar misgivings resonated in historians' prognostications of a German turn toward

isolationism, a new economic nationalism with ominous political overtones, or the possibility of

a Soviet-friendly *Ostpolitik* abetted by simmering disenchantment with U.S. policies and the

apparently popular appeal of neutrality.[5] Additionally, intellectual currents in West Germany

---

[3]"Anything to Fear?" *Time* (26 March 1990): 32-34. Not surprisingly, Poland was the only country surveyed showing a majority opposed to a single Germany. The fact that the Federal Republic had previously recognized under a 1970 treaty the inviolability of Poland's borders, specifically the Oder-Neisse line separating East Germany from formerly Prussian Silesia, underscores the seriousness of Kohl's foreign policy gaffe. On this earlier treaty as a prelude to Chancellor Willy Brandt's *Ostpolitik* see Gordon A. Craig, *The Germans* (New York: Putnam's Sons, 1982) 58.

[4]Surprised not to find a "bastion of chauvinism" amid the more than 600,000 Silesian ethnic Germans, Peter Schneider, in "Is Anyone German Here?" *New York Times Magazine* (15 April 1990): 63, attributed the source of nationalist agitation, and Kohl's electioneering motive, to West Germany's still influential right-wing hard-liners. Nelan, "Anything to Fear?" 41-42, reported in 1990 that West Germany alone accounted for approximately one-fifth of the EC's population and gross domestic product and 31% of its exports.

[5]Gordon A. Craig, "A New, New Reich?" *New York Review of Books* 33 (18 January 1990): 30-33, cited a chapter entitled "Uncertain Democracy" in David Marsh's *The Germans: Rich, Bothered and Divided*, published as *The Germans: A People at the Crossroads* (New York: St. Martin's, 1990), which begins with pessimistic epigraphs from Thomas Mann, historian Ralf Dahrendorf and ex-Chancellor Helmut Schmidt. Craig also summarized the gloomy isolation argument in Anne-Marie Le Gloannec's, *La Nation Orpheline: Les Allemagnes en Europe* (Paris: Calmann-Lévy, 1989), a somewhat more optimistic view of economic nationalism put forward in Harold James's *A German Identity, 1770-1990* (New York: Routledge, 1989), and West German differences with U.S. policies regarding nuclear strategy, economic issues and relations with East

during the 1980s aroused suspicions that Germany's ties to the West could prove more tenuous

than hoped. These "straws in the wind" included an academic reaction against Enlightenment-

centered approaches to German history and revival of the nineteenth-century *Mitteleuropa* idea

which, even aside from its history of propagandistic exploitation by imperialists and Nazis,

hinted at an anti-western protectionist bloc along the lines of a German-dominated Central

European customs union or *Zollverein*.[6] *Mitteleuropa* also suggested the potential for an

enlarged neutral zone that could upset the paradigm of an East-West strategic balance in post-

Cold War Europe. Moreover, the collapse of Soviet power and influence brought back into

vogue talk of a German *Sonderweg*, or special path, applied specifically to Germany's unique

geopolitical position and arguments for an increased leadership role in East Europe.[7] But

---

Germany discussed in Wolfram F. Hanrieder's *Germany, America, Europe: Forty Years of German Foreign Policy* (New Haven: Yale University Press, 1989). Hanrieder blamed this divergence on the U.S. "double containment" policy of keeping Germany and Europe divided between the superpowers.

[6]Craig, "A New, New Reich?" 33. German economist Friedrich List and others advocated *Mitteleuropa* in the 1830's as a protectionist scheme to promote national unity and economic expansion. Bismarck adopted the concept during the 1880s because it dove-tailed with German colonial ambitions in its appeal to Pan-German nationalists and helped undermine Anglophilic German liberalism. In concert with Franco-German colonial cooperation, *Mitteleuropa* would provide a foundation for German *Weltpolitik* through both economic and political protectionism, by isolating Britain and containing Russian expansionism. The Nazis perverted *Mitteleuropa* into a German "Monroe Doctrine" justifying territorial annexation and political domination in East Europe. See Bascom Barry Hayes, *Bismarck and Mitteleuropa* (Rutherford, NJ: Fairleigh Dickinson University Press; London: Associated University Presses, 1994), 18, 391-93.

[7]Jorg Brechtefeld, in *Mitteleuropa and German Politics: 1848 to the Present* (New York: St. Martin's, 1996), 77, 88-89, 95-97, points out that the 1980s renaissance of *Mitteleuropa* accompanied a shift from preoccupation with detente and defense issues to questions about Germany's foreign policy role in East Europe. While acknowledging its darker connotations, he uses *Sonderweg* in a positive sense, applauding the notion of Germany as a "bridge" between East and West, although not at the expense of Germany's western connections and not without a consistent and concise policy.

Sonderweg, despite its limited nationalist appeal, also denotes a long-held historical view that

modern Germany's nineteenth-century bourgeois revolution from above constituted an

exceptional and "abnormal" departure from western liberal models of democratic pluralism,

mainly through the survival of authoritarian, pre-industrial traditions which paved the way for the

rise of fascism in the twentieth century.[8] Although historians since the mid-1980s have offered

correctives to the concept of German exceptionalism, or "peculiarity," and have questioned the

extent of manipulation by conservative elites and the idea of continuity from Bismarck to Hitler,

the negative implications of *Sonderweg* have by no means disappeared.[9]

---

[8]In a concise overview of the historiography of German conservatism, editors Larry
Eugene Jones and James Retallack outline the stages through which the traditional view of
"backward" German aristocrats' failure to accommodate liberalism became a key component in
the *Sonderweg* thesis. Building upon earlier evidence that, unlike their western counterparts,
German aristocrats successfully adopted "pseudo-democratic" techniques of mass-mobilization
and demagoguery in the reaction against loss of privilege, the "new orthodoxy" of the 1970s,
following the work of Ralf Dahrendorf and historians from the University of Bielefeld, held that
the "temporal disjunction" after 1871 of rapid economic modernization within an essentially
feudal system gave undue leverage to conservative agrarian and industrial elites and thus retarded
the social and political development of the German bourgeoisie. See "German Conservatism
Reconsidered: Old Problems and New Directions," in *Between Reform, Reaction, and
Resistance: Studies in the History of German Conservatism from 1789 to 1945* (Providence, RI;
Oxford: Berg, 1993), 3-17.

[9]David Blackbourne and Geoff Eley's seminal work, *The Peculiarities of German
History: Bourgeois Society and Politics in Nineteenth-century Germany*, (Oxford: Oxford
University Press, 1984) stood the *Sonderweg* thesis on its head by arguing instead for Anglo-
American exceptionalism. While crediting the revisionists for exposing the fallacy of monolithic
German conservatism, Roger Fletcher, in "Social Historians and Wilhelmine Politics," 86-104,
countered that Germany indeed differed from western democracies due to the relative lack or
ineffectiveness of forces for political change driven autonomously from below against a "semi-
absolutist Prussian military monarchy." Geoff Eley, in his introduction to *From Unification to
Nazism: Reinterpreting the German Past* (Boston: Allen & Unwin, 1986), 5-12, explained his
break from the continuity thesis, supported from political and socio-economic perspectives,
respectively, by what he called the Anglo-American liberal school of historians, represented by
Hajo Holborn, Karl Dietrich Bracher and Gordon Craig, and the later West German critical
school inspired by Fritz Fischer and Hans-Ulrich Wehler. The Blackbourne/Eley thesis has since
generated studies that debunk the "unpolitical" German stereotype arising from the more

Amidst these shades of the past and future uncertainties, countervailing arguments played up "forty years of solid achievement" since "Zero Hour" (1945), highlighting the western-oriented vision and firm leadership of Konrad Adenauer, West Germany's first chancellor, and Germany's evolution toward tolerance and social conscience, exemplified by special ties with Israel and by the greater political assertiveness of women, labor and especially youth.[10] Indeed, against the backdrop of West Germany's record of pro-Zionism, active participation in the prosecution of Nazi war criminals, and payment of substantial reparations totaling over 17 billion DM to Israel and families of Jewish victims, the perception of a greater willingness on the part of Germans since the 1970s to discuss the crimes of the Nazi period, and acknowledge some degree of national complicity, probably owes as much to the mere endurance of peaceful democracy as to any other cause.[11]

---

deterministic approach. See, for example, Margaret L. Anderson, *Practicing Democracy: Elections and Political Culture in Imperial Germany* (Princeton: Princeton University Press, 2000); and Jan Christopher Palmowski, "The Politics of the 'Unpolitical German': Liberalism in German Local Government, 1860-1880," *Historical Journal* 42 (1999): 675-704.

[10]Craig, "A New, New Reich?" 28-29, reviewed the arguments for positive change through prudent government and political dissent, respectively, in Dennis L. Bark and David R. Gress's two-volume *A History of West Germany*, vol. 1, *From Shadow to Substance, 1945-1963*; vol. 2, *Democracy and Its Discontents, 1963-1988* (Oxford; New York: Blackwell, 1989-) and Peter H. Merkl, ed., *The Federal Republic of Germany at Forty* (New York: New York University Press, 1989).

[11]John Ardagh, *Germany and the Germans: An Anatomy of a Society Today* (New York: Harper & Row, 1987), 391-400, included the following milestones in this transition to greater openness: Chancellor Willy Brandt's unabashed homage to Polish Jews killed by Nazis during his 1970 state visit to the Warsaw ghetto memorial; Federal President Richard von Weizsäcker's 1984 speech, on the fortieth anniversary of the German surrender, commemorating Holocaust victims and urging acceptance of the truth of Nazi horrors; the closer scrutiny of Hitler's Third Reich in schools and media during the 1970s, including broad exposure to Hollywood's 1979 *Holocaust* series; and a greater readiness among youth to speak out and confront lingering denial in older generations.

Despite such assurances, however, reunification and the future of Germany's western-oriented strategic alliances prompted U.S. President George H. W. Bush, during a Camp David meeting with Chancellor Kohl, to issue warnings about the dangers of "unpredictability" and "instability" facing a Europe without NATO.[12] Shared worries about NATO's future and "a new unstable world of shifting alliances and multi-polar uncertainties" resounded across political and international fronts with news of Italian Socialist foreign minister Gianni de Michelis's pessimistic outlook after Italy's exclusion from the "two-plus-four talks."[13] Perhaps more revealing as to the depth of concern from the British perspective, Prime Minister Margaret Thatcher convoked a meeting of eminent historians at Chequers to discuss German character and its ramifications for the future of the European Community. A confidential memorandum of the meeting written by Thatcher's private secretary, and later leaked to the press, noted that Germans historically demonstrated "insensitivity to the feelings of others . . . their obsession with themselves, a strong inclination to self-pity, and a longing to be liked . . . a capacity for excess, to overdo things, . . . a tendency to overestimate their own strengths and capabilities," but also stated more optimistically that "there was a strong school of thought among those present that today's Germans were very different from their predecessors."[14] Nevertheless, references to

---

[12]Strobe Talbott, "America Abroad: NATO über Alles," *Time* (26 March 1990): 47.

[13]Lally Weymouth, "Being Beastly to Germany," *National Review* 42 (16 April 1990): 22, wrote that de Michelis, "even more than Margaret Thatcher, . . . has come to symbolize European apprehension about growing German power." His failed demands for participation in "two-plus-four," which drew the curt reply from West Germany's Foreign Minister Hans-Dietrich Genscher that "You're not a player in this game," only amplified de Michelis's opposition to a rush to reunification that he feared would jeopardize NATO.

[14]Craig R. Whitney, "Sizing Up the Germans: A Thatcher Symposium," *New York Times* (16 July 1990): A6. A generally positive consensus that German reunification would enhance both European integration and East European democratization emerged from the meeting, which

German angst, aggressiveness, assertiveness, bullying, egotism, inferiority complex,

sentimentality, and other negative stereotypes, when exposed, naturally aroused considerable

resentment in Germany and unmasked an irrational side to British Conservatives' opposition to

reunification.[15]

The sudden reassessment in Anglophone periodicals of West German society as

something novel in comparison with immediate post-war years seemed remarkable in its capacity

to both reassure and bewilder. Reports of West German affluence and the comforting familiarity

of western capitalism, consumerism, fashion and enjoyment of leisure coexisted with outrageous

extravagance, the excesses of shock theater, and quirky laws that appear out of synch with

memories of the "overgrown work ethic" that created Germany's economic miracle.[16] Another

manifestation of this climate of ambiguity and uncertainty could be seen in the readiness of

journalists to exploit outmoded national stereotypes in order to tantalize readers. Semi-jocular

reference to the "Latinization of Germany" and "a distinctly non-Teutonic mañana principle,"

used to describe the apparent sanctity of *Freizeit* (leisure time), and a quote from Tacitus, the

first-century Roman historian, about *furor Teutonicus* and "fanatically loyal" Germans, or

Friedrich Nietzsche's infamous statement on the inherited European dread of the "Teutonic blond

---

included historians Fritz Stern, Hugh Trevor-Roper, Norman Stone and Gordon Craig.

[15]A. J. Nicholls, *Fifty Years of Anglo-German Relations*, The 2000 Bithell Memorial Lecture (London: Institute of Germanic Studies, University of London School of Advanced Study, 2001), 15.

[16]See William Rademaekers, "The Oh So Good Life," Michael Walsh, "Shopping Hell," and William A. Henry III, "The Power to Shock," who refers to state-subsidized German theater as "a *Walpurgisnacht* of excess," in *Time* (9 July 1990): 80-82, 84. Walsh reports on the "soul-destroying" *Ladenschlussgesetz* or trade-union-inspired laws restricting shop hours that make life miserable for Germans and tourists alike.

beast" may have made for interesting copy but also betrayed a journalistic tradition of

categorizing groups and individuals, whether through a desire to entertain or simply for the sake

of condensing and simplifying information.[17]

The perpetuation of national stereotypes through mass media proved to be far from

extinct, even though journalists have generally repudiated a genetic component to national

character and avoid didactic discourses such as those which framed the unabashed speculations

of previous eras.[18] But even amidst contemporary awareness of the pitfalls of stereotyping, a

source's credibility, for example, can enhance the mystique of national character as a force

guiding policy. When German novelist Günter Grass observed that reunification would only

serve to isolate Germany and that "when Germany feels itself isolated, we know the often

panicky reaction that follows," the weight of his words relied as much on his reputation for

insight into German character as on historical evidence.[19] When Arthur Miller referred to a

middle-aged, pro-reunification German journalist's misgivings that "the problem with the

German, the one great weakness of his character, is his worship of loyalty. Loyalty! Loyalty! It's

the supreme virtue, the chain around his heart," he illustrated the subjectively persuasive

potential of national character stereotypes in opinion formation.[20] Miller accordingly emphasized

---

[17]The quotations can be found respectively in Rademaekers, "The Oh So Good Life," 82; Nelan, "Anything to Fear?" 32; and Friedrich, "Germany Toward Unity," 66.

[18]Nelan, "Anything to Fear?" 34, noted general acknowledgment of the genetic fallacy but points out the risk of stereotyping cultural traits and historical traditions in attempts to define national character.

[19]Craig, "A New, New Reich?" 33.

[20]Miller, "Uneasy About the Germans," 85.

the need for Germans to quell the prevailing uneasiness about their character by somehow

reconciling images of past militarism with the peaceful present.

The fact that questions about German national character would accompany a sense of

uncertainty about the future of Europe and the world during a time of transition is, of course,

nothing new. Uncertainty has historically colored the Germans' own struggle for national

identity and stability—a situation known as *les incertitudes allemandes*—and it pervaded the

larger "German Question" of national unity and European integration, two goals that until the

twenty-first century have remained mutually exclusive. But on a social and psychological level,

uncertainty has also characterized the general tenor of Anglo-German relations since the

eighteenth century. In 1974 John Mander wrote that an "ambiguous curse of unpredictability"

has historically distinguished Germans from other nationalities in British eyes, not that the

British have ever been overly fond of foreigners. To show that this "curse" has engendered an

almost endemic sense of mistrust that spans generations, Mander cited a British opinion poll in

which even the youngest respondents, those who neither imbibed the hun-baiting Vansittartism

of the years surrounding World War II, nor remembered what preceded the positive changes

under Adenauer and succeeding chancellors, ranked Germans their least favorite among

European peoples.[21] The irony that the British view of Germans as unpredictable stood

---

[21]John Mander, *Our German Cousins: Anglo-German Relations in the 19th and 20th Centuries* (London: Murray, 1974), 3-4. The poll revealed a broad perception of the Germans as violent, intolerant and unfriendly—qualities that certainly contradict the pre-Bismarckian stereotype of the German Michael, or rustic simpleton. Lord Vansittart, author of *The Black Record: Germans Past and Present*, 14th ed., (London: Hamilton, 1941), 14-16, 33, 38-39, laid out the unforgiving premise that Hitler and Nazism were no aberration, but the inevitable outcome of ancient blood-lust, a warped military honor code and the reversion to savagery of a people deeply in need of spiritual regeneration. Mander saw reason for hope in the prescient views of Vansittart's ideological opposite, John Maynard Keynes, who stressed the key importance of Germany for Europe and civilization, and the need for British participation in a

diametrically opposed to the "loyalty" upon which Germans prided themselves points to a strange

logic behind this persistent animosity. According to Mander, the mid-Victorian "loyal German"

stereotype underpinned "too saccharine" and sentimental images of German romanticism and

liberal Young Germany that dissolved into the bitter realities of German rivalry and *Weltpolitik*

before World War I.[22] From this perspective, the twentieth-century association of German

identity with Prussian militarism, ruthless efficiency and Nazi brutality appears to have provided

a psychological refuge from uncertainty by obliterating the earlier, more benign, yet just as two-

dimensional "straw man" of German character.

Nazi atrocities fit "preconceived patterns of thought and attitudes towards things

German," wrote D. C. Watt in 1965, and post-war mass opinion in Britain, failing to appreciate,

or ignorant of, the realities of life and opposition under totalitarian rule, assumed the collective

guilt of all Germans.[23] Watt surmised that persistent war-time stereotypes of Germany in Britain,

which had impeded Anglo-German reconciliation for twenty years and had galvanized broad

opposition to German rearmament, would only gradually be displaced by new stereotypes during

a transitional period fraught with a reversion to old, familiar images in times of stress.[24] The

reunification of Germany reasserted old questions about German character and exposed

---

European Free Trade Union, foreshadowing the European Community (*Our German Cousins*, 12, 260-62).

[22]Mander, *Our German Cousins*, 4, 10-11.

[23]*Britain Looks to Germany: British Opinion and Policy Towards Germany Since 1945* (London: Wolff, 1965), 115-18.

[24]Ibid., 152-56. Watt referred to the "Bevanbrook axis" of anti-rearmament sentiment voiced by Conservative Lord Beaverbrook from the Right and led by Aneurin Bevan from a divided Left (pp. 123-24).

uncertainties previously quarantined by memories of allied victory and the exigencies of Soviet

containment. The tenacity of Nazi and World War II imagery in Britain figured prominently

during the farcical Anglo-German "holiday" or mock-territorial "beach towel" wars of the 1990s,

which evoked derision of German tourists who rose "barbarically early" to secure pool-side

Lebensraum at hotels and resorts in Morocco or Tenerife.[25] A controversial commercial for

Carling Black Label beer depicted a late-rising young British tourist throwing his towel to skim

across a pool, in a manner reminiscent of the world War II bouncing bomb, only to land on a

lounger where it unfurls to reveal the Union Jack to a group of befuddled German tourists.[26]

    While such comical insinuations should be taken lightly, the fact that they coincided with

serious German-bashing in the nationalist press of Britain suggests their appeal to a more deep-

seated and politically motivated animosity. Unjustified accusations of German cowardice and

malingering during the 1991 Desert Storm operation in Iraq failed to take account of Germany's

significant logistical and financial support as well as NATO restrictions imposed on *Bundeswehr*

activity. From the same quarter came contradictory warnings about the menacing military

potential of an erstwhile "cowardly" reunited Germany. A. J. Nicholls recounted that during the

---

[25]Nicholls, *Fifty Years of Anglo-German Relations*, 18. Harald Husemann, "We will fight them on the beaches," chap. 4 in Rainer Emig, (ed.), *Stereotypes in Contemporary Anglo-German Relations* (New York: St. Martin's, 2000), 59-60, 69-71, defined the Anglo-German beach towel controversy and concomitant stereotyping as a consequence of culture shock and the tendency to rally around national symbols as a way of promoting group identity in opposition to foreign groups during holidays in unfamiliar territories. Husemann relied on a theory advanced by social-psychologist Herbert Tajfel whereby conformism and the substitution of social in-group identity for personal identity can become a vicarious means of establishing a positive self-image through negation of the other.

[26]David Head, "Jürgen Klinsmann, EURO 96 and their impact on British perceptions of Germany and the Germans," chap. 6 in Emig, *Stereotypes in Contemporary Anglo-German Relations*, 106.

1990s Germany "had become a whipping boy for the nationalist British media," receiving blame for everything from the devaluation of the pound sterling in 1992 to the European ban on British beef amidst the "mad cow" disease scare. He cited a *Daily Express* cartoon dated 10 May 1996 depicting Helmut Kohl wearing an EU armband in a war room with other helmeted and *Pikelhaubed* Germans, plotting invasion and the extermination of peacefully grazing British cattle. And despite the landslide victory of the Labour party in the 1997 elections, which ostensibly implied public rejection of a highly Germanophobic and Europhobic Conservative campaign, opinion polls of the 1990s have demonstrated some longer-term adverse effects of anti-German political propaganda. This persistent British Germanophobia, even if in a popularized tongue-in-cheek form, has prompted, for example, a reference to the new German *Reichstag* as "the hub of a new European superstate-in-waiting," and a frank admission appearing in the 11 July 1999 edition of the Sunday Times Colour Magazine article entitled "Hunforgiven:" "We all hate the Germans—come on, it's all right, admit it, we're all agreed, we hate them."[27]

While war imagery taken too seriously has backfired in the political arena, it has also fallen flat in the world of sports as shown by the unsuccessful attempts of the *Daily Mirror* and other tabloids to resuscitate German stereotypes and relate war-time scenarios to Anglo-German rivalry during the Euro 96 soccer championship.[28] Ironically, soccer rivalry has actually improved the image of Germans in British eyes in at least two ways: first, through respect for players, in particular the good-humored and easy-going star player Jürgen Klinsmann, who played out a one-year stint with a British professional team; and second, through British fans'

---

[27]Nicholls, *Fifty Years of Anglo-German Relations*, 17-19.

[28]Joe Brooker, "Stereotypes and National Identity in Euro 96," chap. 5 in Emig, *Stereotypes in Contemporary Anglo-German Relations*, 87-89.

strenuous objections to Germanophobic hype and statements like "We have to teach the Hun a lesson" in the tabloids.[29] The self-conscious and embarrassing absurdity attending the use of such antiquated stereotypes probably offers the most promising hope for their eventual demise, especially in light of European integration. To suggest that British soccer fans' objections to mixing sports with politics brought a sea-change in attitudes may be stretching a point. Recent Journalistic efforts may prove more effective in debunking cultural stereotypes, like the runaway best-seller in Germany entitled *My Dear Krauts* (2006) by the *Times* Berlin correspondent Roger Boyes. Commenting about an anticipated British edition, Boyes declared the welcome passing of war-time allusions and "heel-clicking clichés," and he referred to the popularity of British comedy in Germany shown by "an encyclopaedic knowledge of Benny Hill, Monty Python, Fawlty Towers, Mr. Bean, The Office—slavishly copied—and Borat."[30] Finding Germans "on the same wavelength" and even somewhat belatedly amused at "jackboot jokes" and Hitler satires, Boyes attributed the "serious German" stereotype not to any character deficit but to a sociological separation of humor from everyday life. If his descriptions of a "banter-less society," averse to sudden sarcasm or irony and torn between national pride and crippling self-doubt, seem a bit like benign renditions of earlier stereotypes, at least Germans themselves find Boyes thought-provoking and amusing.

This dissertation has argued the endurance of stereotypical thinking and the role of stereotypes in national identity construction. Stereotypes of Germany in nineteenth-century

---

[29]Head, "Jürgen Kinsmann, EURO 96," 107, 110-12, 115, refers to "The Daily Mirror Invades Berlin," *Daily Mirror*, 24 June 1996, 2.

[30]See these comments by Boyes prior to the publication of the British edition in "Sour Krauts?" *The Times*, December 21, 2006.

Britain defined what it meant to be British through biased comparisons which, taken as a whole, typify the psychological rivalry underlying a sense of self versus other. The Germans functioned, Peter Firchow wrote, as the "defective mirror image" of the English through which national self-image could be differentiated, maintained and reinforced.[31] From the foundation of the German Empire in 1871 up to World War I and beyond, the bipolar representation of Anglo-German character distinctions through stereotypes provided a convenient means of projecting negative aspects of the British national self-image onto the Germans. Railing against German tacit approval of Turkish Armenian massacres, against German complicity in the East African Arab slave trade or against maltreatment of native populations, to cite a few examples, opened up ample moral high ground upon which to retreat from national self-criticism. If negative British reactions to German culture, society and politics had proven the time-honored notion of Anglo-German racial and cultural affinity to be illusory, the emergence of Germany as a great power and arch rival destroyed it. As growing interest in German affairs brought increased press coverage, the strenuous efforts to dissociate British from German national character in the later decades of the nineteenth century almost warrant a re-coining of the sixteenth-century proverb: "familiarity breeds contempt."[32] Originally intended as a warning against loss of respect through unrestrained fraternization with social inferiors, and a reminder of the importance of maintaining official decorum, the adage can be applied to shifting British attitudes toward Germans in two respects. First, it describes the superior attitude of those who ridiculed German cultural pretensions and imperial ambitions. Second, it connotes a delusional familiarity with German

---

[31]Firchow, *Death of the German Cousin*, 184.

[32]*Oxford English Dictionary*, rev. ed. (1971), s.v. "familiarity".

stereotypes which did not involve any real social interaction but instead promoted either idealized, sentimental and unthreatening images of Anglo-German affinity or a reactionary iconoclasm that demonized Germany as Britain's polar opposite and arch nemesis. In a narrower sense, which nevertheless resonated in the press, the strained relations between King Edward VII and his nephew Kaiser Wilhelm II, who personified many of the worst aspects of New Germany, certainly suffered from an excess of forced familiarity on the kaiser's part.

BIBLIOGRAPHY

Primary Sources

Books and Pamphlets

Angell, Norman. *The Great Illusion; a Study of the Military Power to National Advantage*. 4th ed. New York and London: Putnam's Sons, 1913.

——. *The Great Illusion-Now . . . 1938 Edition.* Extracts from *The Great Illusion* with two introductory chapters. Penguin Books: Harmondsworth, 1938.

Brex, John Twells, comp. *Scaremongerings From the "Daily Mail": The Paper That Foretold the War 1896-1914*. Reprint, London: Daily Mail, 1914.

Buchan, John, and Christopher Harvie. *The Thirty-Nine Steps*. Oxford: Oxford University Press, 1993.

Buchan, John, and Kate Macdonald. *Greenmantle*. Oxford: Oxford University Press, 1993.

Bulwer, Edward Lytton. *England and the English*. Edited by Standish Meacham. Classics of British Historical Literature. John Clive, gen. ed. Chicago: University of Chicago Press, 1970. Originally 2 vols. London: Richard Bentley, 1833.

Carlyle, Thomas. *German Romance*. 2 vols. Boston: Dana Estes, n.d.

Chesney, George Tomkyns. *The Fall of England?: The Battle of Dorking: Reminiscences of a Volunteer*. New York: Putnam & Sons, 1871.

Colomb, Rear Admiral, Col. J. F. Maurice, Captain F. N. Maude, Archibald Forbes, Charles Love, D. Christie Murray, and F. Scudamore. *The Great War of 189_: A Forecast*. London: William Heinemann, 1893.

Colvin, Ian D. *The Germans in England 1066-1598*. London: "The National Review" Office, 1915.

Cousin, V. *Rapport sur l'etat de Linstruction Publique en Prusse*. Report translated into English. n.p., 1834.

Dawson, William Harbutt. *German Life in Town and Country*. New York and London: Putnam's Sons, 1901.

——. *Germany and the Germans*. 2 Vols. New York: Appleton, 1894.

de Staël-Holstein, Madame. *Germany*. Translated by O. W. Wight. 2 vols. New York: Derby, 1861. Originally published as *De l'allemagne*. London: 1813.

Dedekind, Frederich. *The School of Slovenrie, or Cato Turned Wrong Side Outward*. Translated by R. F. Gent. London: Valentine Simmes, 1605. Reproduced in *Palestra*. Vol. 38. Berlin: Mayer & Müller, 1904.

Dilke, Charles Wentworth. *Greater Britain*. Philadelphia; London: J. B. Lippincott; Macmillan, 1869.

Doyle, Arthur Conan, and Christopher Morley. *The Complete Sherlock Holmes*. Garden City, NY: Doubleday, Doran, 1930.

Doyle, Arthur Conan Sir. *Our American Adventure*. New York: George H. Doran, 1923.

——. *Our Second American Adventure*. Newcastle: CSP Classic Texts, 2009.

——. *Sir Arthur Conan Doyle: Memories and Adventures: An Autobiography*. Ware: Wordsworth Editions, 2007.

Eckardstein, Hermann, and George Young. *Ten Years at the Court of St. James' 1895-1905*. London: Thornton Butterworth, 1921.

Ford, Ford Madox. *England and the English. An Interpretation, Etc*: New York: McClure.

——. *The Good Soldier: A Tale of Passion*. New York: Alfred A. Knopf, 1951.

——. *When Blood Is Their Argument: An Analysis of Prussian Culture*. London; NewYork: Hodder and Stoughton, 1915.

Freitag, Sabine, and Peter Wende. *British Envoys to Germany, 1816-1866*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press for the Royal Historical Society in association with the German Historical Institute London, 2000.

Geoffrey, of Monmouth Bishop of St Asaph, and Lewis Guy Melville Thorpe. *The History ofthe Kings of Britain; Translated, with an Introduction, by Lewis Thorpe*: London: Folio Society, 1969.

The Groans of Germany: or, the Enquiry of a Protestant German into the Original Cause of the Present Distraction of the Empire. Translated from the original lately published at the Hague. 3rd ed. London: J. Huggonson, 1741.

Gwynn, Stephen Lucius, Gertrude Mary Tuckwell, and Charles Wentworth Sir Dilke. *The Life of the Rt. Hon. Sir Charles W. Dilke.* Begun by Stephen Gwynn, MP, completed and edited by Gertrude M. Tuckwell. 2 vols. London: Murray, 1917.

Haldane, R. B. *Before the War*. London: Cassell, 1920.

——. *Great Britain and Germany: A Study in National Characteristics*. Special Bulletin of the American Association for International Conciliation. New York: n.p., 1912.

Harrison, Frederic. *National and Social Problems*. New York: The Macmillan Company, 1908.

Herford, Charles H. *Studies in the Literary Relations of England and Germany in the Sixteenth Century*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 1886.

Hobbes, Thomas. *Leviathan or the Matter, Forme & Power of a Conmon-wealth Ecclesiastical and Civill.* London: Printed for Andrew Crooke, at the Green Dragon in St. Pauls Church-yard, 1651. Project Gutenberg, 2009. http://www.gutenberg.org/files/3207/3207-h/3207-h.htm.

Hobson, J. A. *The German Panic*. London: Cobden Club, Cassell, 1913.

Howitt, William. *German Experiences*. 2nd ed. London: Longman, Brown, Green and Longmans, 1844.

——. *Life in Germany*. London: Routledge, 1849. Originally published as *The Student-life of Germany*. London, 1841.

——. *The Rural and Domestic Life of Germany*. Philadelphia: Carey and Hart, 1843; London: Longman, Brown, Green and Longmans, 1842.

Jones, Kennedy. *Fleet Street and Downing Street*. London: Hutchinson, 1919.

Keltie, J. Scott. *Africa*. History of Nations Series 19, edited by Henry Cabot Lodge. New York: John D. Morris, 1907. Reprint, revised and edited by Albert Calloway Kaller, New York: Collier and Son, 1932.

Kingsley, Charles. *The Roman and the Teuton*. Cambridge; London: Macmillan, 1864.

Le Queux, William. *Spies of the Kaiser; Plotting the Downfall of England*. 2nd ed. Toronto: Macmillan, 1909.

Le Queux, William, and Herbert Wrigley Wilson. *The Invasion of 1910: With a Full Account of the Siege of London. . . .* Naval chapters by H. W. Wilson with an introductory letter by Field-Marshal Earl Roberts. London: Eveleigh Nash, 1906.

Lowe, Charles. *The German Emperor William II.* Edited by S. H. Jeyes. Public Men of Today: An International Series. New York: Frederick Warne; London: Bliss, Sands and Foster, 1895.

——. *Prince Bismarck: An Historical Bibliography.* Rev. ed. London: Heinemann, 1892.

——. *The Prince's Pranks.* London: John Lane, 1909.

MacDonald, John, and John Beresford. *Memoirs of an Eighteenth-Century Footman: Travels (1745-1779).* London: Routledge, 1928.

Machiavelli, Niccolo. "The State of Germany." In *The Works of the Famous Nicholas Machiavel, Citizen and Secretary of Florence*, 265-68. Tranlator unknown. London: printed for R. Clavel, Cha. Harper, Jonathan Robinon, Joh. Amery, A. and J. Churchil, 1694.

Macnamara, Nottige Charles. *Origin and Character of the British People.* London: Smith, Elder, 1900.

Marcks, Erich. *England and Germany: Their Relations in the Great Crises of European history, 1500-1900.* English edition. London: Williams and Norgate, 1900.

Maxse, Leopold James. *Germany on the Brain, or the Obsessions of a Crank: Gleanings from the "National Review."* Reprint. London: National Review, 1915.

Montesquieu, Charles de Secondat. *The Spirit of Laws.* Great Books in Philosophy Series. Amherst, NY: Prometheus Books, 2002.

Nietzsche, Friedrich. *Beyond Good and Evil.* Chicago: Henry Regnery, 1949.

Nordau, Max. *The Conventional Lies of Our Civilization.* Translated from German. Chicago: Laird & Lee, 1895.

Orwell, George. *The English People.* London: Collins, 1947.

Reich, Emil. *Germany's Madness.* New York: Dodd, Mead, 1914. London: Melrose, 1914. Originally published as *Germany's Swelled Head.* Birmingham: Walsall, 1907.

Rose, J. H., C. H. Herford, E. C. K. Gonner and M. E. Sadler. *Germany in the Nineteenth Century.* Manchester: University Press, 1912.

Sarolea, Charles. *The Anglo-German Problem*. London: Nelson, 1912.

Singleton, Esther. *Germany as Described by Great Writers*. New York: Dodd, Mead, 1907.

Stevenson, Robert Louis. *A Footnote to History: Eight Years of Trouble in Samoa*. New York: Scribner's Sons, 1905. First published in 1892.

Tacitus. *Germany and Its Tribes*, in *The Complete Works of Tacitus*, edited by Moses Hadas. Translated from the Latin by Alfred John Church and William Jackson Brodribb. New York: Random House, 1942. Originally written by Tacitus in 98 CE, Arthur Murphy's familiar English translation was first published in 1793.

Usher, Roland G. *Pan-Germanism*. London: Constable, 1913.

Wells, H. G. *Mr. Britling Sees It Through*. New York: Macmillan, 1917.

Wile, F. W. *Our German Cousins*. London: The Daily Mail, n.d.

Williams, Edwin Ernest. *Made in Germany*. 4th ed. London: William Heinemann, 1896.

Wylie, I. A. R. *The Germans*. Indianapolis: Bobbs-Merrill, 1911. Originally published under the title *My German Year*. London: Mills and Boon, 1910.

Newspapers (Daily and Weekly)

Ally Sloper's Half-Holiday. London.
Clarion. London.
Daily Mail. London.
Daily News. London.
Daily Telegraph. London.
Lloyd's Illustrated Weekly News. London.
Morning Post. London.
Observer. London.
Pall Mall Gazette. London.
Reynold's News. London.
Standard. London.
Times. London.
Weekly Dispatch. London.

Periodicals
(Articles Arranged Chronologically by Title)

Blackwood's Magazine. Edinburgh.
"Hodgskin's Travels in Germany." 6 (February 1820): 536-42.
"Letters From the Continent." No. I, on German duelling. J.G. 16 (November 1824): 557-59.
"Letters From the Continent." No. II, on German students. 17 (March 1825): 329-35.
"The King's German Legion." 43 (June 1838): 739-56.
"The Archbishop of Cologne and the King of Prussia." 43 (June 1838): 757-68.
"The Life of a Speculative German." 45 (June 1839): 837-48.
"Germany." Review of Charles Julius Weber's book by that name. 48 (July 1840): 119-34.
"Reminiscences of the Year 1813 in Germany." 48 (December 1840): 746-64.
"Traits and Tendencies of German Literature." 50 (August 1841): 143-60.
"What Would Revolutionizing Germany Be At?" 64 (September 1848): 373-86.
"A Glimpse At Germany and Its Parliament." 64 (November 1848): 515-42.
"German Popular Prophecies." William Gregory. 67 (May 1850): 560-72.
"The Prussian Monarch and the Revolution of 1848." Sir Rowland Blennerhassett. 147 (May 1890): 617-23.
"German Aims in East Africa." 147 (May 1890): 689-707.
"Recent Home Politics in Germany." 159 (April 1896): 627-37.
"The German Peril." 163 (January 1898): 107-22.
"German Country Life." G. W. Steevens. 163 (March 1898): 368-77.
"The Reigning Hohenzollern." [The Looker-on]. Reprinted in *Living Age*, 216 (March 1898): 666-72.
"Anti-English Sentiment in Germany." 169 (April 1901): 585-94.
"German War." [Linesman]. 172 (November 1902): 714-28.

Borderland. London.
The Horoscope of William II." George Wilde. 1 (July 1894): 457-58.

British Quarterly Review. London.
"German Theology." 2 (November 1845): 297-336.
"Results of German Philosophy." 7 (May 1848): 404-31.
"French, Germans and English." 13 (February 1851): 331-57.

Cassell's Family Magazine. London.
"Berlin: A Capital at Play." B. Fletcher Robinson. (February 1898): 227-36.
"The Emperor's Gardens." B. Fletcher Robinson. (May 1899): 665-69.

Chamber's Journal. London.
"German Colonies in the Holy Land." Reprinted in *Living Age*. 184 (January-March 1890): 812-15.
"Gretchen at Home." 13 (June 1896): 395-96.
"The Colonies of Germany." 14 (September 1897): 590-92.

"The German Character." Two Parts. E. H. Parker. Series 7. 5 (January-June 1915): 455-59, 472-73.

Contemporary Review. London.
"William." 61 (April 1892): 457-71.
"William and Bismarck." 62 (August 1892): 153-64.
"An Early Aspirant to the German Crown. Karl Blind. 64 (October 1893): 478-91.
"Germany Under the Empire." A. Eubule Evans. Reprinted in *Living Age*. 207 (January-March 1896): 542-49.
"Alsace and Lorraine." Samuel James Capper. Reprinted in *Living Age*. 202 (July-September 1894): 387-402.
"Lord Chief Justice of Europe." W. T. Stead. 71 (April 1897): 595-603.
"Germans and Their Kaiser." [Germanicus]. 71 (June 1897): 801-6.
"The Revolt of South Germany." [Germanicus]. Reprinted in *Living Age*. 215 (October-December 1897): 334-38.
"The Church and Social Democracy in Germany." Richard Heath. 74 (October 1898): 547-62.
"The Arch-Enemy of England." 74 (December 1898): 901-8.
"The Prussian Rural Labourer and the Evangelical Church." Richard Heath. 75 (May 1899): 720-39.
"Germany, England and America." Poultmey Bigelow. Reprinted in *Living Age*. 226 (July 1900): 201-9.
"Anglophobia in Germany." [Patriae quis Exul.]. Reprinted in *Living Age*. 232 (February 1902): 449-56.
"The Modern German Novel." S. C. de Soissons. 85 (February 1904): 245-55.
"Foreign Affairs." E. J. Dillon. 85 (April 1904): 592-95.
"The Anglo-German Paper War." [Julius]. 87 (January 1905): 11-21.
"The German Agrarian Movement." William Harbutt Dawson. 87 (January 1905): 65-76.
"The German Elections and After." H. B. Butler. 91 (March 1907): 399-406.
"The German Elections and the Social Democrats." Eduard Bernstein. 91 (April 1907): 479-92.
"Germany and England: The Visit of the English Journalists." Frederich Dernburg. 91 (June 1907) 761-66.
"England and Germany: The *Tu Quoque* Quarrel." [Sigma]. 91 (June 1907): 767-73.
"The Journalistic Tour in Germany." P. W. Bunting. 92 (July 1907): 1-15.
"Trade Unionism in Germany." Eduard Bernstein. 92 (November 1907): 679-89.
"Foreign Affairs." E. J. Dillon. 92 (November 1907): 690-94.
"The Kaiser and His Chancellor." Frederich Dernburg. 92 (December 1907): 713-20.

Cornhill Magazine. London.
"(German) Money and Manners." 9 (January-June 1864): 566-75.
"German Professors." 10 (July-December 1864): 342-54.
"Cousins German." 17 (September 1891): 295-300.
"Commissions in the German Army." Reprinted in *Living Age*. 202 (July-September 1894): 171-84.
"The Frenchman." Reprinted in *Living Age*. 203 (October-December 1894): 376-78.

"German Drama of Today." Elizabeth Lee. Reprinted in *Living Age*. 234 (July-September 1902): 156-66.

"Thinking in Open Order." Gilbert Coleridge. 111 (May 1915): 616-22.

"Naval Hunnism." 118 (November 1918): 301-9.

Economic Journal. London.

"A Weakness in German Imperial Socialism." John Graham Brooks. 2 (June 1892): 302-15.

"The Elberfeld and English Poor Law Systems: A Comparison." 7 (September 1897): 332-45.

"The Housing of the Working Classes in Germany." W. H. Dawson. 9 (September 1891): 442-52.

"The Domestic Servant in Germany." Henriette Jastrow. 9 (December 1899): 625-33.

The Economist. London.

"The German Emperor's War With Disbelief." Reprinted in *Living Age*. 193 (April-June 1892): 60-2.

"Mr. Chamberlain's Speech." Reprinted in a *Living Age*. 217 (June 1898): 750-52.

"The German Elections." Reprinted in *Living Age*. 218 (July-September 1898): 404-5.

Edinburgh Review. Edinburgh.

"A Tour in Germany." 41 October 1824): 78-96.

"German Genius and Taste." Review of Goethe's *Wilhelm Meister's Apprenticeship*. 42 (August 1825): 409-49.

"The Germanic Empire." 88 (July 1848): 125-52.

"The Success of the Anglo-Saxons." Stephen Gwynn. Reprinted in *Living Age*. 217 (April-June 1898): 352-65.

English Illustrated Magazine. London.

"Monarchs at Home: The German Emperor and Empress." Mary Spencer Warren. 18 (March 1898): 579-88.

Englishwoman's Review. London.

"The Enslavement of Married Women in Germany." Mary Mack Wall. 27 (July 1896): 151.

"The New Civil Code." Henriette Jastrow. 30 (October 1899) 275.

Fortnightly Review. London.

"The Present Position of European Politics: Part I.—Germany." 41 (January 1887): 1-31.

"The Armed Strength of Germany in 1889." Major A. M. Murray. 46 (June 1889) 650-61.

"England and Germany in Africa." H. H. Johnston; V. Lovett Cameron; Ernest W. Beckett. 48 (July 1890): 119-63.

"The Change of Government in Germany." 48 (August 1890): 282-304.

"British Administration in West Africa." F. Buxton. Reprinted in *Living Age*. 192 (January-March 1892): 486-91.

"A Visit to Prince Bismarck." George W. Smalley. Reprinted in *Living Age*. 198 (July-September 1893): 643-61.

"Prince Bismarck and the Prussian Monarchy." William H. Dawson. 57 (May 1895): 745-56.
"A Lesson in German." [Genose Aegir]. 59 (February 1896): 177-96.
"The Isolation of England." Edward C. B. Dicey. 60 (July-December 1896): 330-40.
"Prince Bismarck's Secret Treaty." 60 (December 1896): 904-13.
"Wilhelm Liebknecht." Edith Sellers. 60 (December 1896): 997-1008.
"Germany's Foreign Policy." E. J. Dillon. Reprinted in *Living Age*. 212 (January-March 1897): 72-84.
"The German Emperor's Foreign Politics." 62 (September 1897): 471-80.
"The German Emperor and Palestine." 62 (July-December 1898): 548-55.
"The Anglo-German Agreement." [Diplomaticus]. Reprinted in *Living Age*. 219 (October-December 1898): 590-95.
"The Genesis of the German Clerk." J. J. Finlay. 66 (September 1899): 533-36.
"Queen Victoria and Germany." Lucien Wolf. 69 (March 1901): 408-19.
"Will Germany Fail?" [Calchas]. 69 (April 1901): 575-89.
"Germany and England." [Ignotus]. 69 (April 1901): 663-74.
"The Crisis With Germany—And Its Results." [Calchas]. 70 (December 1901): 934-48.

Free Review. (*University Magazine & Free Review*) London.
"Queen Victoria's Grandson." G. E. MacDonald. 5 (February 1896): 500-4.
"William the Cad." Von Seckendorff. 8 (July 1897): 337-46, 465-70.

Gentleman's Magazine. London.
"Notes at a German Bath." Emily Constance Cook. 273 (July-December 1892): 350-67.
"The Germans At Home." Vernon Rendall. 278 (February 1895): 175-84.

Good Words. London.
"Princess Bismarck." Mrs. Pereira. Reprinted in *Living Age*. 185 (April-June 1890): 505-10.
"Hamburg Harbour Life." 34 (April 1893): 263-68.
"The Hartz District and Its Towns." C. A. Channer. 35 (March 1894): 165-70.
"Life in Berlin." M. A. C. 37 (September 1896): 612-15.

Harmsworth's Magazine. London.
"In Business as Emperor." C. F. Dewey. 2 (February 1899): 3-12.

Idler. London.
"How the Kaiser Brings Up His Six Boys." Poultney Bigelow. 9 (July 1896): 860-63.

Journal of the Royal Statistical Society. London.
"The Economic Relations of the British and German Empires." Edgar Crammond. New series. 77 (July 1914): 777-824.

Ladies' Realm. London.
"Society in Berlin." 6 (June 1899): 203-11.

Leisure Hour. London.
"The Statesmen of Europe: Germany." Three parts. Reprinted in *Living Age*. 195
    (October-December 1892): 242-49, 697-702, 741-45.
"With the Vandals of Altenburg, Saxony." James Baker. 42 (September 1893): 744-47.
"The German People." 43 (January-April 1894): 173-76, 249-54, 325-27, 384-87.
"Village Life in Germany." A. F. Slack. 45 (November 1895): 34-39.
"A Bavarian Literary Gathering." [K.] Reprinted in*Living Age*. Series 7. 17 (October 1902):
    252-53.

Ludgate's Magazine. London.
"Student Duelling in Germany." 6 (November 1893): 43-48.

Macmillan's Magazine. London.
"Traditions of German Colonization." H. A. Perry. 62 (June 1890): 113-20.
"An Over-administered Nation." 66 (May 1892): 39-42.
"Some English Characters in French Fiction." Arthur F. Davidson. Reprinted in *Living Age*.
    197 (April- June 1893): 676-85.
"Not Made in Germany." Reprinted in *Living Age*. 212 (January-March 1897): 557-64.

McClure's Magazine. New York and London.
"The Kaiser as Seen in Germany." Ray Stannard Baker. 16 (January 1901): 222-28.

Monthly Review. London.
"German Anglophobia." Henry W. Wolff. 3 (April 1901): 58-72.
"Great Britain and Germany: A Study in Education." R. B. Haldane. 5 (November 1901): 36-52.

National Review. London.
"English and German Music." J. F. Rowbotham. Reprinted in *Living Age*. 190 (July-September
    1891): 124-27.
"The New Emperor and His New Chancellor." Charles Lowe. 18 (September 1891): 19-42.
"The German Colony in London." Arthur Shadwell. 26 (February 1896): 798-810.
"Should We Seek an Alliance." F. Greenwood.27 (March 1896): 21-32.
"The Genesis of Germany." Henry Cust. 33 (June 1899): 802-12.
"The Rapproachment Between France and Germany." [Ignotus]. Reprinted in *Living Age*. 222
    (July-September 1899): 758-65.
"A Comparison of German and English School Children." Catharine I. Dodd. Reprinted in
    Living Age. 228 (January-March 1901): 288-96.
"Teutophobia." [A Retired Politician]. 41 (June 1903): 662-67.
"The Menace of the German Navy." 43 (May 1904): 375-92.
"England's False Friend." [Ultor]. 44 (October 1904): 261-68.

New Century Review. London.
"The Hungry Hohenzollerns." Louis Edgerton. 3 (February 1898): 129-35.
"Semite and Aryan." Philip Castle. 3 (February 1898): 194-99.

"The International Struggle for Supremacy." Arthur H. Girdlestone and J. De Haas. 4 (July
     1898): 1-10.
"Why the British Race is Superior." Joseph Banister. 4 (July-December 1898): 328-31.
"Is War an Unecessary Evil?" Edward Marwick. 5 (January-June 1899): 99-102.
"England in Hysterics." A. S. Quick. 5 (January-June 1899): 311-13.
"As Others See Us." T. H. S. Escott. 8 (July-December 1900): 98-103.

New Review. London.
"The German Crisis and the German Emperor." Louis Bamberger. 6 (April 1892): 385-98.
"The Berlin Reconciliation." Sidney Whitman. 10 (March 1894): 346-52.
"The Duelling Craze." Karl Blind. 14 (June 1896): 660-68.

Nineteenth Century (Nineteenth Century and After).
"Labour Colonies." Earl of Meath. 29 (January 1891): 73-77.
"Compulsory Insurance." Dr. F. H. Geffcken. 30 (September 1891): 380-86.
"The German Newspaper Press." Charles Lowe. 30 (December 1891): 853-71.
"England and the Coming Thunderstorm." Dr. Felix Boh. 36 (November 1894): 678-89.
"In Germany -- A Sketch." Millicent Sutherland. 38 (October 1895): 644-48.
"German Policy in Africa." J. W. Gregory. 39 (February 1896): 240-48.
"Are Manners Disappearing From Great Britain?" Earl of Meath. Reprinted in *Living Age*. 210
     (July-September 1896): 315-19.
"The Woman's Movement in Germany." Alys Russell. 40 (July 1896): 97-104.
"Sketches Made in Germany—No. 1." Katharine Blyth. 40 (September 1896): 383-94.
"Sketches Made in Germany—No. 2." Katharine Blyth. 40 (November 1896): 729-42.
"A Mistaken Imperial Celebration." Karl Blind. 40 (December 1896): 1010-18.
"Sketches Made in Germany—No. 3." Katharine Blyth. 41 (February 1897): 285-92.
"The Schlesweg-Holstein Question and Its Place in History." Prof. Max Müller. 41 (May 1897):
     707-16.
"England's Opportunity." Henry Birchenough. 42 (July 1897): 1-6.
"Dr. Von Miquel: The Kaiser's Own Man." Edith Sellers. 42 (September 1897): 472-85.
"The Dual and Triple Alliances and Great Britain." Francis de Pressense. Reprinted in *Living
     Age*. 216 (January-March 1898): 155-66.
"The Expansion of Germany." Henry Birchenough. 43 (February 1898): 182-91.
"German Versus English Trade in the East." Clavell Tripp. 43 (February 1898): 192-96.
"Eleanor d'Olbreuse and Queen Victoria." Adrienne van Amstel. 43 (April 1898): 625-32.
"Germany as an Object Lesson." Charles Copland Perry. 45 (April 1899): 525-37.
"The First Queen of Prussia." W. H. Wilkins. 49 (April 1901): 666-78.
"The Anti-British Movement in Germany." O. Eltzbacher. 52 (August 1902): 190-200.
"The Kaiser's Fleet." Archibald S. Hurd. Reprinted in *Living Age*. 234 (July-September 1902):
     482-89.

Pall Mall Magazine. London.
"The Cradle of the Hohenzollerns." James Baker. 6 (July 1895): 325-30.

"How the Dukes of Coburg Hunted Three Hundred Years Ago." W. A. Ballie-Grohman. 16 (October 1898): 159-67.

"The Kaiser in Palestine." Frederich Greenwood. 17 (March 1899): 382-88.

"The Kaiser and His Family: A Study in Heredity." Charles Lowe. 25 (October 1903): 146-59.

Pearson's Magazine. London.

"The German Emperor and His Hobbies." Ray Stannard Baker. 11 (June 1901): 592-99.

Progressive Review. London.

"The Kaiser and the Social Empire." W. H. Dawson. 1 (March 1897): 526-39.

Quarterly Review. London.

"Freytag's Defense of Bismarck." 171 (July 1890): 28-56.

"The Making of Germany." 173 (July 1891): 159-79.

"England's Relations With Germany." 183 (April 1896): 545-69.

"Bismarck: His Work and Prospects." Reprinted in *Living Age.* 220 (January-March 1899): 207-23.

Review of Reviews. London.

"A French View of Germany: Mdme. J Adam on the German Empire." 1 (January 1890): 63.

"The German General Election and the First Quinquennial Parliament." 1 (March 1890): 173-75.

"Speeches of Emperor William II." 1 (June 1890): 463-65.

"Character Sketch: William II—Emperor of Germany." W. T. Stead. 4 (August 1891): 126-41.

"Why the Russians Hate the Germans." 4 (November 1891): 611.

"The Question of Religious Instruction in Prussian Schools." 5 (February 1892): 275.

"The German Emperor From a French Point of View." 5 (May 1892): 483.

"Prussianizing Germany: A French Study of the Process." 8 (July 1893): 46.

"Crime and Vice in Berlin." 8 (September 1893): 410.

"The German Tramp." 8 (September 1893): 413.

"Compulsory State Insurance: Results of the Experiment." 8 (September 1893): 505.

"Hints From German Municipalities." Dr. Albert Shaw. 10 (January 1894): 41.

"How to Teach Children to Play: A Hint From Germany." 10 (November 1894): 550.

"The Position and Programme of German Socialism." 11 (March 1895): 246.

"Fritz Reuter and the German Students' Clubs." 11 (April 1895): 348.

"The Kaiser's Cartoon." 12 (October 1895): 474.

"Lese Majeste Gone Mad." 12 (October 1895): 514.

"German Designs in South Africa: Conspiracy in the Transvaal." 13 (February 1896): 137-40.

"The Decline and Fall of British Industrial Supremacy." 14 (July 1896): 74-83.

"The German Menace." 15 (March 1897): 348.

"Is There a German Menace to England?" 15 (May 1897): 564.

"The Kaiser: William II at Home and at Work." 15 (May 1897): 571.

"The Junker and His Kaiser: A Pathetic Picture." 16 (November 1897): 483.

"The First German Parliament." 17 (March 1898): 245.

"A Genius Upon a Throne." 18 (July 1898): 27.

"Why Germany Hates Great Britain." 18 (November 1898): 571.
"Recent Caricatures of the Kaiser." 18 (December 1898): 595-97.
"An Anglo-German Agreement." 19 (January 1899): 55-56.
"The German Emperor As He Is." C. Frank Dewey. 19 (January 1899): 119-23.
"Why Europe Hates England." 21 (May 1900): 556.
"Dr. E. J. Dillon: Our Premier Journalist." 24 (July 1901): 21-26.

The Saturday Review. London.
"The German Elections." 69 (March 1890): 251-52.
"Mr. Dawson's *The Germans*." 77 (February 1894): 207-8.
"The Heroic and the Vulgar at Friedrichsruh." Reprinted in *Living Age*. 205 (April-June 1895): 381-83.
"A French View of the Germans." 80 (September 1896): 374-75.
"A Biological View of Our Foreign Policy." [A Biologist]. 81 (February 1896): 118-20.
"The British and the Roman Empire." J. B. Bury. 81 (June 1896): 645.
"German Loyalty and Honesty." 83 (January 1897): 106.
"High Germany 1: How It Feels to Be Members of Subject Races." Ford Maddox Hueffer [Ford]. 112 (September 30 1911): 421-22.
"High Germany 2: Utopia." Ford Maddox Hueffer [Ford]. 112 (October 7 1911): 454-56.

The Speaker. London.
"The Bismarck Myth." Reprinted in *Living Age*. 211 (October-December 1896): 878-80.
"Sorrows of a German Editor." Reprinted in *Living Age*. 220 (January-March 1899): 131-33.

The Spectator. London.
"The Heavy Burden of Empire." Reprinted in *Living Age*. 206 (July-September 1895): 822-24.
"The Natural Alliances of Europe." Reprinted in *Living Age*. 212 (January-March 1897): 853-55.
"The German Elections." 80 (January 1898): 8.
"The Germans and Freedom of Thought." 80 (January 1898): 157-58.
"The Increase in German Prosperity." 80 (August 1898): 269.
"German Idealism." 81 (December 1898): 903-4.
"Life and Thought in Germany." 81 (December 1898): 978.
"German Characteristics." Reprinted in *Living Age*. 228 (January-March 1901): 128-30.
"The Nightmare of Germany." Reprinted in *Living Age*. 230 (July-September 1901): 58-60.

Strand Magazine. London.
"The Palaces and Stables of the German Emperor." Mary Spencer Warren. 11 (March 1896): 308-15.

Sunday At Home. London.
"Germans in London." Mrs. Brewer. Volume unknown. (September 1893): 700-3.

Temple Bar. London.
"Eight Weeks Service in the German Army." 93 (September- December 1889): 331-42.
"John Bull Abroad." Reprinted in *Living Age*. 187 (October-December 1890): 223-28.

Westminster Review. London.
"German Tourists." 22 (April 1835): 510-20.
"German Wit: Heinrich Heine." 65 (January 1856): 1-33.
"Peasant Life in Germany." 66 (July-October 1856): 51-79.
"The Making of Germany." W. Miller. 133 (February 1890): 125-42.
"Prince Bismarck's Position." W. Miller. 133 (April 1890): 334-44.
"Alsace-Lorraine in 1890." Henry W. Wolff. 134 (June 1890): 587-89.
"England and Germany." H. W. W. 136 (December 1891): 650-54.
"Socialism and Militarism." R. S. Long. 146 (December 1896): 681-84.

Windsor Magazine. London.
"At Sea With the German Emperor." Flora Klickmann. 2 (November 1895): 499-503.

Woman at Home. London.
"Empress William II." Arthur Warren. 3 (October 1894): 44-57.

World's Work. London.
"Grave Problems in Germany." 1 (December 1902): 22-24.
"The German at Home: I—The Orderly German Mind." James H. Collins. 17 (February 1911):
        233-36.
"The German at Home: V—The Right Way of Getting Into Germany." James H. Collins. 18
        (June 1911): 70-73.

Young Woman. London.
"The Women of Germany." Charles Lowe. 1 (January 1893): 116-18.

Secondary Sources

Books

Adorno, T. W., Else Frenkel-Brunswik, Daniel J. Levinson, R. Nevitt Sanford. *The
        Authoritarian Personality*. New York: Harper & Brothers, 1950.

Addison, Paul. *The Road to 1945: British Politics and the Second World War*. London: Cape,
        1975.

Aldous, Richard. *The Lion and the Unicorn: Gladstone Vs Disraeli*. London: Hutchinson, 2006.

Allport, Gordon W. *The Nature of Prejudice*. Cambridge, MA: Addison-Wesley, 1935.

Altick, Richard D. *The English Common Reader: A Social History of the Mass Reading Public 1800-1900.* Chicago: University of Chicago Press, 1957. Phoenix edition, 1963.

Anderson, Benedict R. O'G. *Imagined Communities: Reflections on the Origin and Spread of Nationalism.* Rev. and extended ed. London; New York: Verso, 1991.

Anderson, M.S. *The Eastern Question 1774-1923: A Study in International Relations.* London: Macmillan; New York: St. Martin's, 1966.

Anderson, Patricia. *When Passion Reigned: Sex and the Victorians.* New York: Basic Books, 1995.

Anderson, Pauline Relyea. *The Background of Anti-English Feeling in Germany, 1890-1902.* Washington: American University Press, 1939.

Ardagh, John. *Germany and the Germans: An Anatomy of a Society Today.* New York: Harper & Row, 1987.

Arendt, Hannah. *The Origins of Totalitarianism.* New York: Harcourt Brace Jovanovich, 1973.

Armitage, David. *The Ideological Origins of the British Empire.* Ideas in Context 59. Cambridge; New York: Cambridge University Press, 2000.

Auslander, Leora. *Cultural Revolutions: Everyday Life and Politics in Britain, North America, and France.* Berkeley: University of California Press, 2009.

Balfour, Michael. *The Kaiser and His Times.* Boston: Houghton Mifflin Company, 1964.

Bannister, Robert C. *Social Darwinism: Science and Myth in Anglo-American Thought.* Philadelphia: Temple University Press, 1979.

Barczewski, Stephanie L. *Myth and National Identity in Nineteenth-Century Britain: The Legends of King Arthur and Robin Hood.* Oxford; New York: Oxford University Press, 2000.

Baucom, Ian. *Out of Place: Englishness, Empire, and the Locations of Identity.* Princeton, NJ: Princeton University Press, 1999.

Beiser, Frederick C. *Enlightenment, Revolution, and Romanticism: The Genesis of Modern German Political Thought, 1790-1800.* Cambridge, MA: Harvard University Press, 1992.

Bergmann, Peter. *Nietzsche, "the Last Antipolitical German."* Bloomington: Indiana University Press, 1987.

Berlin, Isaiah. *Vico and Herder: Two Studies in the History of Ideas*. New York: Viking, 1976.

Blackbourn, David and Geoff Eley. *The Peculiarities of German History: Bourgeois Society and Politics in Nineteenth-century Germany*. Oxford: Oxford University Press, 1984.

Bloom, William. *Personal Identity, National Identity and International Relations*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 1990.

Boerner, Peter. *Concepts of National Identity: An Interdisciplinary Dialogue.* Interdiziplinäre Betrachtungen Zur Frage Der Nationalen Identität 1. Aufl. ed. Baden-Baden: Nomos, 1986.

Bourne, Kenneth. *The Foreign Policy of Victorian England, 1830-1902*. Oxford: Clarendon Press, 1970.

Bowen, Ralph H. *German Theories of the Corporate State: With Special Reference to the Period 1870-1919*. New York: McGraw Hill, 1947.

Brantlinger, Patrick. *Rule of Darkness: British Literature and Imperialism, 1830-1914*. Ithaca, NY; London: Cornell University Press, 1988.

Brechtefeld, Jorg. *Mitteleuropa and German Politics: 1848 to the Present*. New York: St. Martin's, 1996.

Breuilly, John. *The Formation of the First German Nation-State, 1800-1871*. Studies in European History. New York: St. Martin's, 1996.

Bridgwater, Patrick. *Nietzsche in Anglosaxony: A Study of Nietzsche's Impact on English and American Literature*. Leicester: Leicester University Press, 1972.

Brown, D., and J. Plastow. *Ford Madox Ford and Englishness*. International Ford Madox Ford Studies. Amsterdam; New York: Rodopi, 2006.

Brown, Lucy. *Victorian News and Newspapers*. Oxford: Clarendon Press, 1985.

Brubaker, Rogers. *Citizenship and Nationhood in France and Germany*. Cambridge, MA; London: Harvard University Press, 1992.

Brustein, William. *Roots of Hate: Anti-Semitism in Europe before the Holocaust*. Cambridge University Press, 2003.

Calder, Angus. *The Myth of the Blitz.* London: Jonathan Cape, 1991.

Camrose, Viscount. *British Newspapers and Their Controllers*. London: Cassell, 1947.

Cannadine, David. *Ornamentalism: How the British Saw Their Empire*. London: Allen Lane, 2001.

——. *The Rise and Fall of Class in Britain*. Leonard Hastings Schoff Memorial Lectures. New York: Columbia University Press, 1999.

Cassirer, Ernst. *The Philosophy of the Enlightenment*. Translated by Fritz C. A. Koelln and James P. Pettegrove. Boston: Beacon, 1961.

Christie, Richard. *Studies in the Scope and Method of the Authoritarian Personality*. Glencoe, IL: Free Press, 1954.

Cielecki, Marek. "A Neurocognitive Model of the Self." In *Personality from Biological, Cognitive, and Social Perspectives*, edited by Tomasz Maruszewski, Małgorzata Fajkowska and Michael W. Eysenck, 53-76. Clinton Corners, NY: Werner, 2010.

Cohen, Jeffrey Jerome. *Cultural Diversity in the British Middle Ages: Archipelago, Island, England*. The New Middle Ages. Basingstoke: Palgrave Macmillan, 2008.

Colley, Linda. *Britons: Forging the Nation, 1707-1837*. New Haven: Yale University Press, 1992.

Collini, Stefan. *Public Moralists: Political Thought and Intellectual Life in Britain 1850-1930*. Oxford: Clarendon Press, 1991.

Colls, Robert, and Philip Dodd. *Englishness: Politics and Culture 1880-1920*. London; Dover, NH: Croom Helm, 1986.

Connor, Walker. *Ethnonationalism: The Quest for Understanding*. Princeton, NJ: Princeton University Press, 1994.

Craig, Cairns. *Out of History: Narrative Paradigms in Scottish and English Culture*. Edinburgh: Polygon, 1996.

Craig, Gordon A. *The Germans*. New York: Putnam's Sons, 1982.

——. *Germany 1866-1945*. Oxford, Clarendon Press, 1978.

——. *The Politics of the Prussian Army 1640-1945*. Oxford: Oxford University Press, 1955.

Cramer, Kevin. *The Thirty Years' War and German Memory in the Nineteenth Century*, Studies in War, Society, and the Military. Lincoln: University of Nebraska Press, 2007.

Crampton, R. J. *The Hollow Detente: Anglo-German Relations in the Balkans, 1911-1914*.
    London: Prior; Atlantic Highlands, NJ: Humanities, 1979.

Crick, Bernard. *National Identities: The Constitution of the United Kingdom*. Oxford, UK;
    Cambridge, MA: Blackwell, 1991.

Dangerfield, George. *The Strange Death of Liberal England*. New York: Capricorn Books,
    1935.

Davies, Norman. *Europe: A History*. Oxford: Oxford University Press, 1996.

Davis, Garold N. *German Thought and Culture in England 1700-1770*. Chapel Hill: University
    of North Carolina, 1969.

De Vos, George A., Lola Romanucci-Ross, and The Wenner-Gren Foundation for
    Anthropological Research. *Ethnic Identity: Cultural Continuities and Change*. 1st ed.
    Palo Alto, CA:
    Mayfield, 1975.

Dickens, A. G. *The English Reformation*. New York: Schocken Books, 1964.

Dickens, Peter. *Social Darwinism: Linking Evolutionary Thought to Social Theory*.
    Buckingham, UK; Philadelphia: Open University Press, 2000.

Dijkink, Gertjan. *National Identity and Geopolitical Visions: Maps of Pride and Pain*. London;
    New York: Routledge, 1996.

Eagleman, David. *Incognito: The Secret Lives of the Brain*. 1st American ed. New York:
    Pantheon Books, 2011.

Eldridge, C. C. *British Imperialism in the Nineteenth Century*. New York: St. Martin's, 1984.

Eley, Geoff. *From Unification to Nazism: Reinterpreting the German Past*. Boston: Allen &
    Unwin, 1986.

Eliade, Mircea. *Myth and Reality*. Translated by Willard Trask. New York: Harper Colophon
    Books, 1975. Originally published, New York: Harper & Row, 1963.

Emig, Rainer, ed. *Stereotypes in Contemporary Anglo-German Relations*. New York: St.
    Martin's, 2000.

Eriksen, Thomas Hylland. *Ethnicity and Nationalism*. 2nd ed. London; Sterling, VA: Pluto,
    2002.

Feinberg, Todd E. *From Axons to Identity: Neurological Explorations of the Nature of the Self*. New York: Norton, 2009.

Feuchtwanger, E. J. *Prussia: Myth and Reality—The Role of Prussia in German History*. London: Wolff, 1970.

Firchow, Peter Edgerly. *The Death of the German Cousin: Variations on a Literary Stereotype, 1890-1920*. Lewisburg, PA: Bucknell University Press; London: Associated University Press, 1986.

Fischer, Barbara. "From the Emancipation of the Jews to the Emancipation from the Jews: On the Rhetoric, Power and Violence of German-Jewish 'Dialogue.'" In *Contemplating Violence: Critical Studies in Modern German Culture*. Amsterdamer Beitrage zur Neuren Germanistik 79 (2011): 165-82.

Forbes, H. D. *Nationalism, Ethnocentrism and Personality*. Chicago: University of Chicago Press, 1985.

Forde, Simon, Lesley Johnson, and Alan V. Murray. *Concepts of National Identity in the Middle Ages*. Leeds: Leeds Studies in English, University of Leeds, 1995.

Frank, Lawrence. *Victorian Detective Fiction and the Nature of Evidence: The Scientific Investigations of Poe, Dickens, and Doyle*. Palgrave Studies in Nineteenth-Century Writing and Culture. Houndmills, Basingstoke, Hampshire; New York: Palgrave Macmillan, 2003.

Fromm, Erich. *Escape From Freedom*. New York: Rinehart, 1941.

Fussell, Paul. *The Great War and Modern Memory*. London: Oxford University Press, 1977.

Gay, Peter. *Freud for Historians*. New York; Oxford: Oxford University Press, 1985.

Geary, Patrick J. *The Myth of Nations: The Medieval Origins of Europe*. Princeton, NJ;Oxford: Princeton University Press, 2002.

Geertz, Clifford. *The Interpretation of Cultures: Selected Essays*. New York: Basic Books, 1973.

Gellner, Ernest. *Nationalism*. Washington Square, NY: New York University Press, 1997.

Gerstenberger, Katharine. "Historical Space: Daniel Kehlmann's Die Vermessung Der Welt [Measuring the World, 2005]." In *Space, Place, and Mobility in German Literary and Visual Culture*. Amsterdamer Beitrage zur Neuren Germanistik 75 (2010): 103-20.

Gikandi, Simon. *Maps of Englishness: Writing Identity in the Culture of Colonialism.* New York; Chichester: Columbia University Press, 1996.

Giles, Judy, and Tim Middleton. *Writing Englishness, 1900-1950: An Introductory Sourcebook on National Identity*. London: Routledge, 1995.

Gilman, Sander L. *Difference and Pathology: Stereotypes of Sexuality, Race and Madness*. Ithaca, NY: Cornell University Press, 1985.

Gilroy, Paul. *Postcolonial Melancholia*, The Wellek Lectures. New York: Columbia University Press, 2005.

Giordano, James J., and Bert Gordijn. *Scientific and Philosophical Perspectives in Neuroethics*. Cambridge, UK New York: Cambridge University Press, 2010.

Gooch, G. P. *Studies in Diplomacy and Statecraft*. London: Longmans, Green, 1942.

Goodlad, Graham D. *British Foreign and Imperial Policy, 1865-1919*. London: Routledge, 2000.

Goulbourne, Harry. *Ethnicity and Nationalism in Post-Imperial Britain*, Comparative Ethnic and Race Relations. Cambridge; New York: Cambridge University Press, 1991.

Grenville, J. A. S. *Lord Salisbury and Foreign Policy: The Close of the Nineteenth Century*. London: Athlone, 1970.

Gupta, Partha Sarathi. *Imperialism and the British Labour Movement, 1914-1964*: London: Macmillan; New York: Holmes & Meier, 1975.

Gould, Stephen Jay. *The Mismeasure of Man*. New York; London: Norton, 1981.

Haines, George, IV. *Essays On German Influence Upon English Education and Science, 1850-1919*. Hamden, CT: Archon Books, 1957.

Hale, J. R. *Machiavelli and Renaissance Italy*. London: English Universities Press, 1961.

Hale, Oron James. *Publicity and Diplomacy: With Special Reference to England and Germany 1890-1914*. New York: D. Appleton-Century Company, 1940.

Hale, Oron J., F. X. J. Homer, and Larry D. Wilcox. *Germany and Europe in the Era of the Two World Wars: Essays in Honor of Oron James Hale*. Charlottesville: University Press of Virginia, 1986.

Halevy, Elie. *A History of the English People in the Nineteenth Century*. 6 vols. Translated from the French by E. I. Watkin and D. A. Barker. New York: Harcourt, Brace , 1924. New York: Peter Smith, 1950.

Hamilton, David L., ed. *Cognitive Processes in Stereotyping and Intergroup Behavior*. Hillsdale, NJ: Lawrence Erlbaum Associates, 1981.

Harris, Michael and Lee, Alan, eds. *The Press in English Society from the Seventeenth to the Nineteenth Centuries*. London; Toronto: Associated University Presses, 1986.

Harrisson, Tom, and Charles Madge. *Britain by Mass-Observation*. London: Cresset Library, 1986.

Hart, Susan. *Brain, Attachment, Personality: An Introduction to Neuroaffective Development*. London: Karnac, 2008.

Haseler, Stephen. *The English Tribe: Identity, Nation, and Europe*. Houndmills, Basingstoke, Hampshire: Macmillan Press; New York: St. Martin's, 1996.

Hathaway, Lillie V. *The Attitude of England and America Toward German Literature of the Mid-nineteenth Century in England and America as Reflected in the Journals 1840-1914*. Boston: Chapman & Grimes, 1935.

Hayes, Bascom Barry. *Bismarck and Mitteleuropa*. Rutherford, NJ: Fairleigh Dickinson University Press; London: Associated University Presses, 1994.

Hearn, Jonathan. *Rethinking Nationalism: A Critical Introduction*. Houndmills, Basingstoke, Hampshire England; New York: Palgrave Macmillan, 2006.

Heffer, Simon. *Nor Shall My Sword: The Reinvention of England*. London: Weidenfeld & Nicolson, 1999.

Herd, Harold. *The March of Journalism: The story of the British Press From 1622 to the Present Day*. London: George Allen & Unwin, 1952.

Hilton, Boyd. *The Age of Atonement: The Influence of Evangelicalism on Social and Economic Thought, 1795-1865*. Oxford: Clarendon Press, 1988.

Hobsbawm, E. J. *The Age of Empire 1875-1914*. New York: Pantheon Books, 1887.

Hobsbawm, E. J., and T. O. Ranger. *The Invention of Tradition*, Past and Present Publications. Cambridge Cambridgeshire; New York: Cambridge University Press, 1983.

Hoffmann, Christhard, Werner Bergmann, and Helmut Walser Smith. *Exclusionary Violence: Antisemitic Riots in Modern Germany*. Ann Arbor, MI: University of Michigan Press; Wantage: University Presses Marketing, 2002.

Hoffman, Ross J. S. *Great Britain and the German Trade Rivalry 1875-1914*. Philadelphia: University of Pennsylvania Press, 1933.

Holborn, Hajo. *Germany and Europe; Historical Essays*. Garden City, NY: Doubleday, 1970.

——. *A History of Modern Germany 1648-1945*. 3 vols. New York: Knopf, 1959-69.

Hoover, A. J. *God, Germany, and Britain in the Great War*. New York: Praeger, 1989.

Houghton, Walter E. *The Victorian Frame of Mind, 1830-1870*. New Haven: Yale University Press, 1957.

Huffman, Joseph P. *The Social Politics of Medieval Diplomacy: Anglo-German Relations (1066-1307)*. Ann Arbor: University of Michigan Press, 2000.

Hull, Isabel V. *The Entourage of Kaiser Wilhelm II: 1888-1918*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 1982.

Hutchinson, John. *Nations as Zones of Conflict*. London; Thousand Oaks, CA: SAGE, 2005.

Hyam, Ronald. *Britain's Imperial Century 1815-1914: A Study of Empire and Expansion*. New York: Harper & Row, 1976.

Hynes, Samuel. *The Edwardian Turn of Mind*. Princeton: Princeton University Press, 1968.

Hynes, William G. *The Economics of Empire: Britain, Africa and the New Imperialism 1870-95*. London, Longman, 1979.

Jaeck, Emma Gertrude. *Madame De Staël and the Spread of German Literature*. New York: Oxford University Press, 1915.

Jenkins, T. A. *The Liberal Ascendency, 1830-1886*. New York: St. Martin's, 1994.

Jenkyns, Richard. *The Victorians and Ancient Greece*. Cambridge: Harvard University Press, 1980.

Joll, James. *The Origins of the First World War*. New York: Longman, 1984.

Jones, Larry Eugene and James Retallack, eds. *Between Reform, Reaction, and Resistance: Studies in the History of German Conservatism from 1789 to 1945*. Providence, RI and Oxford: Berg, 1993.

Julios, Christina. *Contemporary British Identity: English Language, Migrants, and Public Discourse*. Studies in Migration and Diaspora. Aldershot, Hants, England; Burlington, VT: Ashgate, 2008.

Jung, C. G., and James L. Jarrett. *Jung's Seminar on Nietzsche's Zarathustra*. Abridged ed. Bollingen Series. Princeton, NJ: Princeton University Press, 1998.

Jung, C. G. *The Undiscovered Self*. New York: New American Library of World Literature, 1964. Originally published by Little, Brown, 1959.

Kashima, Yoshihisa, Klaus Fiedler, and Peter Freytag. *Stereotype Dynamics: Language-Based Approaches to the Formation, Maintenance, and Transformation of Stereotypes*. New York; London: Lawrence Erlbaum Associates, 2008.

Keen, Maurice Hugh. *Origins of the English Gentleman: Heraldry, Chivalry, and Gentility in Medieval England, C. 1300-C. 1500*. Stroud: Tempus, 2002.

Keenan, Julian, Gordon G. Gallup, and Dean Falk. *The Face in the Mirror: The Search for the Origins of Consciousness*. 1st ed. New York: Ecco, 2003.

Kennedy, Paul M. *The Realities Behind Diplomacy: Background Influences on British External Policy, 1865-1980*. London; Boston: Allen & Unwin / Fontana Books, 1981.

Kennedy, Paul M. *The Rise of the Anglo-German Antagonism 1860-1914*. London: Allen & Unwin, 1980.

Kennedy, Paul and Nicholls, Anthony. *Nationalist and Racialist Movements in Britain and Germany Before 1914*. London: Macmillan; Oxford: St. Anthony's College, 1981.

Kerlinger, Fred N. *Liberalism and Conservatism: The Nature and Structure of Social Attitudes*. Hillsdale, NJ: Lawrence Erlbaum Associates, 1984.

Kidd, Colin. *Subverting Scotland's Past: Scottish Whig Historians and the Creation of an Anglo-British Identity, 1689-C.1830*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 1993.

Knaplund, Paul. *Gladstone and Britain's Imperial Policy*. London; Haarlem: Cass, 1966.

Kohn, Hans. *The Idea of Nationalism: A Study in Its Origins and Background*. New York: Collier Books, 1967.

——. *The Mind of Germany: The Education of a Nation*. New York: Scribner's Sons, 1960.

Kohut, Thomas A. *Wilhelm II and the Germans: A Study in Leadership*. New York; Oxford: Oxford University Press, 1991.

Koss, Stephen J. *Lord Haldane: Scapegoat for Liberalism*. New York and London: Columbia University Press, 1969.

——. *The Rise and Fall of the Political Press in Britain*. 2 vols. London: Hamish Hamilton, 1981.

Kreml, William P. *The Anti-Authoritarian Personality*. Pergamon Experimental Psychology Series 21. Oxford: Pergamon, 1977.

Krieger, Leonard. *The German Idea of Freedom*. Chicago; London: University of Chicago Press, 1957.

Krüger, Peter. *Ethnicity and Nationalism: Case Studies in Their Intrinsic Tension and Political Dynamics*. Marburger Studien Zur Neueren Geschichte 3. Marburg: Hitzeroth, 1993.

Kumar, Krishan. *The Making of English National Identity*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 2003.

Kushner, Tony. *We Europeans?: Mass-Observation, 'Race' and British Identity in the Twentieth Century*. Studies in European Cultural Transition. Aldershot, Hants, England; Burlington, VT: Ashgate, 2004.

Last, R. W., ed. *Affinities: Essays in German and English Literature*. London: Wolff, 1971.

Lee, Alan J. *The Origins of the Popular Press in England 1855-1914*. London: Croom Helm, 1976. Totowa, NJ: Rowman and Littlefield, 1976.

Lee, Sabine. *Victory in Europe?: Britain and Germany since 1945*. Harlow: Longman, 2001.

Leese, Peter. *Britain since 1945: Aspects of Identity*. Houndmills, Basingstoke, Hampshire; New York: Palgrave Macmillan, 2006.

Lewin, Kurt. *Resolving Social Conflicts: Selected Papers on Group Dynamics*. British edition, edited by Gertrude Weiss Lewin. London: Souvenir, 1973. Originally published, New York: Harper & Row, 1948.

Lippmann, Walter. *Public Opinion*. New York: Harcourt, Brace, 1922.

Liu, James H. and Janos Laszlo. "A Narrative Theory of History and Identity: Social Identity, Social Representations, Society, and the Individual." In *Social Representations and Identity: Content Process and Power*. Edited by Gail and Iain Walker Moloney, 85-101. NY: Palgrave Macmillan, 2007.

Liulevicius, Vejas Gabriel. *War Land on the Eastern Front: Culture, National Identity and German Occupation in World War I*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 2000.

MacDougall, Hugh A. *Racial Myth in English History: Trojans, Teutons, and Anglo-Saxons*. Montreal: Harvest House, 1982.

Macfarlane, Alan. *The Origins of English Individualism: The Family, Property, and Social Transition*. New York: Cambridge University Press, 1979.

Machin, G. I. T. *The Rise of Democracy in Britain, 1830-1918*. British Studies Series. Basingstoke: Macmillan, 2001.

Mackenzie, John M. "Empire and Metropolitan Cultures." In *The Nineteenth Century*, edited by Andrew Porter, 272-93. Oxford: Oxford University Press, 1999.

——. *Imperialism and Popular Culture*. Manchester: Manchester University Press, 1986.

——. *The Partition of Africa 1880-1900 and European Imperialism in the Nineteenth Century*. London; New York: Methuen, 1983.

MacPhee, Graham, and Prem Poddar. *Empire and After: Englishness in Postcolonial Perspective*. Oxford: Berghahn, 2007.

Magnus, Bernd, and Kathleen Marie Higgins. *The Cambridge Companion to Nietzsche*. Cambridge; New York: Cambridge University Press, 1996.

Maltby, William S. *The Black Legend: The Development of Anti-Spanish Sentiment, 1558-1660*. Durham, NC: Duke University Press, 1971.

Mander, John. *Our German Cousins: Anglo-German Relations in the 19th and 20th Centuries*. London: Murray, 1974.

Mandler, Peter. *Aristocratic Government in the Age of Reform: Whigs and Liberals, 1830-1852*. Oxford: Clarendon Press; New York: Oxford University Press, 1990.

——. *The English National Character: The History of an Idea from Edmund Burke to Tony Blair*. New Haven, CT; London: Yale University Press, 2006.

Mangold, Peter. *Success and Failure in British Foreign Policy: Evaluating the Record, 1900-2000*, St. Antony's Series. New York: Palgrave, 2001.

Mann, Thomas. *Germany and the Germans*. Text of an address given in the Coolidge Auditorium in the Library of Congress, May 29, 1945. Washington: US Government Printing Office, 1945.

Mayer, Arno J. *The Persistence of the Old Regime*. New York: Pantheon Books, 1981.

Marr, Andrew. *The Day Britain Died*. London: Profile Books, 2000.

Marshall, Louise H. *National Myth and Imperial Fantasy: Representations of Britishness on the Early Eighteenth-Century Stage*. Basingstoke: Palgrave Macmillan, 2008.

Marshall, P. J. "Empire and British Identity: The Maritime Dimension." In *Empire, the Sea and Global History: Britain's Maritime World, c. 1760-c. 1840*, edited by David Cannadine, 41-59. Basingstoke; New York: Palgrave Macmillan, 2007.

Martel, Gordon. *Imperial Diplomacy: Rosebery and the Failure of Foreign Policy*. Kingston: McGill-Gueen's University Press, 1986.

Mathews, Debra J. H., Hilary Bok, and Peter V. Rabins. *Personal Identity and Fractured Selves: Perspectives from Philosophy, Ethics, and Neuroscience*. Baltimore: Johns Hopkins University Press, 2009.

Maddox, William P. *Foreign Relations in British Labour Politics: A Study of the Formation of Party Attitudes on Foreign Affairs, and the Application of Political Pressure Designed to Influence Government Policy 1900-1924*. Cambridge: Harvard University Press, 1934.

McBriar, A. M. *Fabian Socialism and English Politics, 1884-1918*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 1962.

McClelland, Charles E. *The German Historians in England: A Study in Nineteenth-century Views*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 1971.

McDonough, Frank. *The Conservative Party and Anglo-German Relations, 1905-1914*. Houndmills, Basingstoke, Hampshire; New York: Palgrave Macmillan, 2007.

McKercher, B. J. C. E., D. J. E. Moss, and C. J. Festschrift Lowe. *Shadow and Substancein British Foreign Policy, 1895-1939: Memorial Essays Honouring C J Lowe*. Edmonton, Alberta: University of Alberta Press, 1984.

McLean, Iain. *Rational Choice and British Politics: An Analysis of Rhetoric and Manipulation from Peel to Blair*. Oxford England; New York: Oxford University Press, 2001.

Michelet, Fabienne. *Creation, Migration, and Conquest: Imaginary Geography and Sense of Space in Old English Literature*. Oxford; New York: Oxford University Press, 2006.

Mildner, V. *The Cognitive Neuroscience of Human Communication*. New York: Lawrence Erlbaum Associates, 2008.

Milgram, Stanley. *The Individual in a Social World: Essays and Experiments*, Addison-Wesley Series in Social Psychology. Reading, MA: Addison-Wesley, 1977.

Miller, David. *Citizenship and National Identity*. Cambridge: Polity, 2000.

Moll, Jorge, Ricardo de Oliveira-Souza, and Roland Zahn. "Neuroscience and Morality: Moral Judgments, Sentiments, and Values." In *Personality, Identity, and Character: Explorations in Moral Psychology*, edited by Darcia Narvaez and Daniel K. Lapsley, 106-35. New York: Cambridge University Press, 2009.

More, Charles. *Britain in the Twentieth Century*. Harlow: Pearson Longman, 2007.

Morgan, B. Q. and Hohlfeld, A. R. *German Literature in British Magazines 1750-1860*. Madison: University of Wisconsin Press, 1949.

Morley, David, and Kevin Robins. *British Cultural Studies: Geography, Nationality, and Identity*. Oxford; New York: Oxford University Press, 2001.

Morris, A. J. A. *The Scaremongers: The Advocacy of War and Rearmament 1896-1914*. London: Routledge & Kegan Paul, 1984.

Müller, Frank Lorenz. *Britain and the German Question: Perceptions of Nationalism and Political Reform, 1830-63*. Houndmills, Basingstoke, Hampshire; New York: Palgrave, 2002.

Murdoch, Alexander. *British History, 1660-1832: National Identity and Local Culture*, British Studies Series. Basingstoke: Macmillan, 1998.

Nairn, Tom. *The Break-up of Britain: Crisis and Neonationalism*. 2nd expanded ed. London: NLB and Verso Editions, 1981.

Narváez, Darcia, and Daniel K. Lapsley. *Personality, Identity, and Character: Explorations in Moral Psychology*. New York; Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 2009.

Newbury, Colin. "The Partition of Africa." In *The Nineteenth Century*, edited by Andrew Porter, 624-50. Oxford: Oxford University Press, 1999.

Newman, Gerald G. *The Rise of English Nationalism: A Cultural History, 1740-1830*. New York: St. Martin's, 1987.

Newsome, David. *The Victorian World Picture: Perceptions and Introspections in an Age of Change*. New Brunswick, NJ: Rutgers University Press, 1997.

Newton, Douglas J. *British Policy and the Weimar Republic, 1918-1919*. Oxford: Clarendon Press; New York: Oxford University Press, 1997.

Nicholls, A. J. *Fifty Years of Anglo-German Relations*. The 2000 Bithell Memorial Lecture. London: Institute of Germanic Studies, University of London School of Advanced Study, 2001.

Nietzsche, Friedrich Wilhelm, and Peter Fritzsche. *Nietzsche and the Death of God: Selected Writings*, The Bedford Series in History and Culture. Boston, MA: Bedford / St. Martin, 2007.

Noakes, Lucy. *War and the British: Gender, Memory and National Identity, 1939-1991*. Social and Cultural History Today. London: Tauris, 1998.

Norman, W. J. *Negotiating Nationalism: Nation-Building, Federalism, and Secession in the Multinational State*. Oxford; New York: Oxford University Press, 2006.

Ozment, Steven. *A Mighty Fortress: A New History of the German People*. 1st ed. New York: Harper Collins, 2004.

Panayi, Panikos. *The Enemy in Our Midst: Germans in Britain During the First World War*. New York: Berg, 1991.

Paul, Kathleen. *Whitewashing Britain: Race and Citizenship in the Postwar Era*. Ithaca, NY; London: Cornell University Press, 1997.

Paxman, Jeremy. *The English: A Portrait of a People*. London: Penguin, 1999.

Pogge von Strandmann, H., Geoff Eley and James N. Retallack. *Wilhelminism and Its Legacies: German Modernities, Imperialism, and the Meanings of Reform, 1890-1930: Essays for Hartmut Pogge Von Strandmann*. New York: Berghahn Books, 2003.

Pollack, Wolfgang and Derek Rutter, eds. *German Identity—Forty Years After Zero*. Contributions delivered at a seminar held by the Friedrich Naumann Foundation in Washington, DC, December 1985. Sankt Augustin: Liberal Verlag, 1986.

Poole, Ross. *Nation and Identity*. London: Routledge, 1999.

Porter, Bernard. *Critics of Empire: British Radical Attitudes to Colonialism in Africa 1895-1914*. London; Melbourne: Macmillan; New York: St. Martin's, 1968.

———. *The Absent-Minded Imperialists: Empire, Society, and Culture in Britain*. Oxford; New York: Oxford University Press, 2004.

Porter, Roy. *Myths of the English*. Cambridge, UK; Cambridge, MA: Polity Press / Blackwell, 1992.

———. *The Creation of the Modern World: The Untold Story of the British Enlightenment*. 1st American edition. New York: Norton, 2000.

Porter, Roy and Teich, Mikulas, eds. *Romanticism in National Context*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 1988.

Rapport, Nigel. *British Subjects: An Anthropology of Britain*. Oxford; New York: Berg, 2002.

Reinhardt, Kurt F. *Germany: 2000 Years*. Milwaukee: Bruce, 1950.

Retallack, James N. *Germany in the Age of Kaiser Wilhelm II*. Studies in European History, gen. ed. Richard Overy. New York: St. Martin's, 1996.

Reuter, Timothy. "John of Salisbury and the Germans." In *The World of John of Salisbury*, edited by Michael Wilks, 415-25. Oxford: Blackwell, 1984.

Robbins, Keith. *Great Britain: Identities, Institutions and the Idea of Britishness*. Present and the Past. London: Longman, 1998.

Röhl, John G. and Sombart, Nicholas, eds. *Kaiser Wilhelm II: New Interpretations*. The Corfu Papers. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 1982.

Rotbury, Robert I. and Ali A. Mazrui, eds. *Protest and Power in Black Africa*. New York: Oxford University Press, 1970.

Royster, Charles. *A Revolutionary People at War: The Continental Army and American Character, 1775-1783*. New York: Norton, 1981.

Said, Edward. *Culture and Imperialism*. New York: Alfred A. Knopf, 1993.

Salmon, Lucy Maynard. *The Newspaper and Authority*. New York: Oxford University Press, 1923.

Samuel, Raphael. *Patriotism: The Making and Unmaking of British National Identity*. 3 vols, History Workshop Series. London: Routledge, 1989.

Sandiford, Keith A. P. *Great Britain and the Schleswig-Holstein Question 1848-64: a Study in Diplomacy, Politics and Public Opinion*. Toronto: University of Toronto Press, 1975.

Schulze, Hagen. *Germany: A New History*. Translated by Deborah Lucas Schneider. Cambridge, MA; London: Harvard University Press, 1998.

Scruton, Roger. *England: An Elegy*. London; New York: Continuum, 2006.

Seaman, L. C. B. *Victorian England: Aspects of English and Imperial History 1837-1901*. London; New York: Methuen, 1973.

Semmel, Bernard. *Imperialism and Social Reform: English Social-Imperial Thought 1895-1914*. Cambridge: Harvard University Press, 1960.

Sheehan, Jonathan. *The Enlightenment Bible: Translation, Scholarship, Culture*. Princeton, NJ: Princeton University Press, 2005.

Skinner, Quentin. *Visions of Politics*. 3 vols. Cambridge; New York: Cambridge University Press, 2002.

Smith, Anthony D. *Ethnicity and Nationalism*, International Studies in Sociology and Social Anthropology. Leiden; New York: Brill, 1992.

——. *National Identity, Ethnonationalism in Comparative Perspective*. Reno: University of Nevada Press, 1991.

——. *Nationalism: Theory, Ideology, History, Key Concepts*. Malden, MA: Polity, 2001.

——. *The Cultural Foundations of Nations: Hierarchy, Covenant and Republic*. Malden, MA: Blackwell, 2008.

Smith, Helmut Walser. *The Continuities of German History: Nation, Religion, and Race across the Long Nineteenth Century*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 2008.

Sontag, Raymond James. *Germany and England: Background of Conflict 1848-1894*. New York: Appleton-Century, 1938.

Springer, Sally P., and Georg Deutsch. *Left Brain, Right Brain*. 4th ed. New York: Freeman, 1993.

Stein, Howard F. and Maurice Apprey, eds. *From Metaphor to Meaning: Papers in Psychoanalytic Anthropology.Series in Ethnicity, Medicine, and Pychoanalysis*. Vol. 2. Charlottesville, VA: University of Virginia Press, 1987.

Steiner, Zara. *The Foreign Office and Foreign Policy, 1898-1914*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 1969.

Stern, Fritz. *The Politics of Cultural Despair: A Study in the Rise of the Germanic Ideology*. Berkeley: University of California Press, 1961.

Stockley, V. *German Literature as Known in England, 1750-1830*. London: Routledge & Sons, 1929.

Stokoe, Frank Woodyer. *German Influences in the English Romantic Period 1788-1818*. Cambridge: The University Press, 1926.

Strobl, Gerwin. *The Germanic Isle: Nazi Perceptions of Britain*. Cambridge; New York: Cambridge University Press, 2000.

Struve, Walter. *Elites Against Democracy: Leadership Ideals in Bourgeois Political Thought in Germany, 1890-1933*. Princeton: Princeton University Press, 1973.

Thomas, L. H. C., ed. *Affinities*. London: Wolff, n.d.

Thompson, F. M. L. *Gentrification and the Enterprise Culture: Britain 1780-1980*. Oxford: Oxford University Press, 2001.

Tomes, Jason. *Balfour and Foreign Policy: The International Thought of a Conservative Statesman*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 1997.

Trevelyan, George Macaulay. *British History in the Nineteenth Century and After: 1782-1919*. New York: Harper & Row, 1966. First published as *British History in the Nineteenth Century (1792-1901)*. London: Longmans, Green; New York: McKay, 1922. A second edition appeared in 1937 under the present title.

Tuchman, Barbara. *The Proud Tower: A Portrait of the World Before the War, 1890-1914*. New York: Macmillan, 1966.

Vansittart, Robert Gilbert (Lord). *Black Record: Germans Past and Present*. London: Hamilton, 1941.

Volovici, Leon. *Nationalist Ideology and Antisemitism: The Case of Romanian Intellectuals in the 1930s*. Oxford: Published for the Vidal Sassoon International Center for the Study of Antisemitism, the Hebrew University of Jerusalem, 1991.

Wallace, Malcolm William. *English Character and the English Literary Tradition*. Toronto: University of Toronto Press, 1952.

Ward, Paul. *Britishness since 1870*. London; New York: Routledge, 2004.

Waring, Luther Hess. *The Political Theories of Martin Luther*. Reissued. Port Washington, NY: Kennikat, 1968. Copyright 1910, Luther Hess Waring.

Watt, D. C. *Britain Looks to Germany: British Opinion and Policy Towards Germany Since 1945*. London: Wolff, 1965.

Weber, Thomas. *Our Friend "the Enemy": Elite Education in Britain and Germany before World War I*. Stanford, CA: Stanford University Press, 2008.

Weight, Richard. *Patriots: National Identity in Britain, 1940-2000*. London: Macmillan, 2002.

Weiner, Martin J. *English Culture and the Decline of the Industrial Spirit 1850-1980*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 2004.

Wexler, Bruce E. *Brain and Culture: Neurobiology, Ideology, and Social Change*. Cambridge, MA: MIT Press, 2006.

Wilson, Kathleen. *The Island Race: Englishness, Empire, and Gender in the Eighteenth Century*. London; New York: Routledge, 2003.

Wilson, Keith M. *British Foreign Secretaries and Foreign Policy: From Crimean War to First World War*. London: Croom Helm, 1987.

——. *Empire and Continent: Studies in British Foreign Policy from the 1880s to the First World War*. London; New York: Mansell, 1987.

Winks, Robin W., ed. *British Imperialism: Gold, God, Glory*. New York: Holt, Rinehart & Winston, 1963.

Winter, J. M., and Antoine Prost. *The Great War in History: Debates and Controversies, 1914to the Present*, Studies in the Social and Cultural History of Modern Warfare 21. Cambridge; New York: Cambridge University Press, 2005.

Wolfram, Herwig. *The Roman Empire and Its Germanic Peoples*. Translated by Thomas Dunlap. Berkeley: University of California Press, 1997.

Woodward, E. L. *Great Britain and the German Navy*. Oxford: Clarendon Press, 1935.

Young, G. M. *Portrait of an Age*. 2nd ed. New York: Oxford University Press, 1964. First published in 1936.

Young, Robert. *The Idea of English Ethnicity*, Blackwell Manifestos. Malden, MA: Blackwell, 2008.

Articles

Altemeyer, Bob. "Marching in Step." *The Sciences*. (March/April 1988): 30-38.

Anderson, Eugene N. "German Romanticism as an Ideology of Cultural Crisis." *Journal of the History of Ideas* 2 (June 1941): 301-17.

Baldwin, P. M. "Liberalism, Nationalism, and Degeneration: The Case of Max Nordau." *Central European History* 13 (June 1980): 99-120.

Brantlinger, Patrick. "Imagining the Nation, Inventing the Empire." *Victorian Literature and Culture* 23 (1995): 329-38.

Briefs, Goetz A. "The Economic Philosophy of Romanticism." *Journal of the History of Ideas* 2 (June 1941): 279-99.

Casper, Kent and Susan Linville. "Nazi Reframes: Negative Stereotyping in American Reviews of German Films." *Literature Film Quarterly* 13 (1985): 250-57.

Craig, Gordon A. "A New, New Reich?" *New York Review of Books* 33 (18 January 1990) : 28-33.

Davies, Christie. "Ethnic Jokes, Moral Values and Social Boundaries." *British Journal of Sociology* 33 (September 1982): 383-403.

Cohen, Deborah. "Who Was Who? Race and Jews in Turn-of-the-Century Britain." *Journal of British Studies* 41, no. 4 (2002): 460-83.

Cohen, Robin. "The Incredible Vagueness of Being British/English." *International Affairs* (Royal Institute of International Affairs 1944-) 76, no. 3 (July, 2000): 575-82.

Dover, Cedric. "The Racial Philosophy of Johann Herder." *The British Journal of Sociology* 3, no. 2 (1952): 124-33.

Dumont, Louis. "Are Cultures Living Beings? German Identity in Interaction." *Man*, n.s., 21 (December 1986): 587-604.

Eagly, Alice H. and Kite, Mary E. "Are Stereotypes of Nationality Applied to Both Women and Men?" *Journal of Personality and Social Psychology* 53 (September 1987): 451-62.

Fairchild, Hoxie N. "Romanticism and the Religious Revival in England." *Journal of the History of Ideas* 2 (June 1941): 330-38.

Farber, Maurice L. "The Problem of National Character: A Methodological Analysis." *Journal of Psychology* 30 (1950): 307-16.

Fletcher, Roger. "Social Historians and Wilhelmine Politics—Manipulation From Above Or Self-mobilization From Below?" *Australian Journal of Politics and History* 32 (1986): 86-104.

Friedrich, Otto. "Germany: Toward Unity." *Time* (6 July 1990): 67-71.

Gollin, Alfred M. "England Is No Longer An Island: The Phantom Airship Scare of 1909." *Albion* 13 (January 1981): 43-54.

Gordon, Michael R. "Domestic Conflict and the Origins of the First World War: The British and German Cases." *Journal of Modern History* 46 (June 1974): 191-226.

Grenville, John A. S. "Lansdowne's Abortive Project of 12 March 1901 for a Secret Agreement With Germany." *Institute For Historical Research Bulletin* 27 (1954): 201-13.

Gruner, Wolf D. "The British Political, Social and Economic System and the Decision for War: Reflections on Anglo-German Relations 1800-1939." *British Journal of International Studies* 6 (October 1980): 189-218.

Hendley, Matthew. "Anti-Alienism and the Primrose League: The Externalization of the Postwar Crisis in Great Britain 1918-32." *Albion: A Quarterly Journal Concerned with British Studies* 33, no. 2 (2001): 243-69.

Heschel, Susannah. "Historiography of Antisemitism Versus Anti-Judaism: A Response to Robert Morgan." *Journal for the Study of the New Testament* 33, no. 3 (2011): 257-79.

Jeeves, Malcolm. "Psychology, Neuroscience, Religion and Theology—Pruning the 'Isms' and Defining the Conceptual Framework." *Science & Christian Belief* 21, no. 1 (2009): 72-78.

Kennedy, Paul M. "The Development of German Naval Operations Plans Against England 1896-1914." *English Historical Review* 89 (January 1974): 48-76.

——. "Idealists and Realists: British Views of Germany 1864-1939." *Transactions of the Royal Historical Society* 25 (September 1974): 137-56.

Klineberg, Otto. "A Science of National Character." *Journal of Social Psychology* 19 (1944): 147-62.

Koch, H. W. "The Anglo-German Alliance Negotiations: Missed Opportunity or Myth?" *History* 13 (October 1969): 378-92.

Lovejoy, Arthur O. "The Meaning of Romanticism for the Historian of Ideas." *Journal of the History of Ideas* 2 (June 1941): 257-78.

Mackenzie, Kenneth. "Some British Reactions to German Colonial Methods, 1885-1907." *The Historical Journal* 17 (1974): 165-75.

McLean, David. "Finance and 'Informal Empire' before the First World War." *Economic History Review*, n.s., 29 (May 1976): 295-305.

Miller, Arthur. "Uneasy About the Germans." *New York Times Magazine* (6 May 1990): 77, 84-85.

Mowatt, Robert B. "Great Britain and Germany in the Early Twentieth Century." *English Historical Review* 46 (July 1931): 423-41.

Nelan, Bruce. "Anything to Fear?" *Time* (26 March 1990): 32-47.

Nicolay, Claire. "The Anxiety of 'Mosaic' Influence: Thackeray, Disraeli, and Anglo-Jewish Assimilation in the 1840s." *Nineteenth-Century Contexts* vol. 25, no. 2 (2003): 119-45.

Papadopoulos, G. S. "Lord Salisbury and the Projected Anglo-German Alliance of 1898." *Institute of Historical Research Bulletin* 26 (1953): 214-18.

Reigrotski, Erich and Nels Anderson. "National Stereotypes and Foreign Contacts." *Public Opinion Quarterly* 23 (Winter 1959-60): 515-28.

Remak, Joachim. "1914—The Third Balkan War: Origins Reconsidered." *Journal of Modern History* 43 (September 1971): 355-66.

Schneider, Peter. "Is Anyone German Here?" *New York Times Magazine* (15 April 1990): 28-29, 42-43, 62-63.

Schroeder, Paul W. "World War I as Galloping Gertie: A Reply to Joachim Remak." *Journal of Modern History* 44 (September 1972): 319-45.

Scull, Andrew. "Mind, Brain, Law and Culture." *Brain: A Journal of Neurology* 130, no. 2 (2007): 585-91.

Smith, Thomas W. "Civic Nationalism and Ethnocultural Justice in Turkey." *Human Rights Quarterly* 27, no. 2 (2005): 436-70.

Stein, George J. "Biological Science and the Roots of Nazism." *American Scientist* 76 (January-February 1988): 50-58.

Stets, Jan E., and Peter J. Burke. "Identity Theory and Social Identity Theory." *Social Psychology Quarterly* 63, no. 3 (2000): 224-37.

Ward, Janet. "Nietzsche's Transvaluation of Jewish Parasitism." *The Journal of Nietzsche Studies* 24 (2002): 54-82.

Whitney, Craig R. "Sizing Up the Germans: A Thatcher Symposium." *New York Times* (16 July 1990): A6.

Willis, Richard H. "Ethnic and National Images: Peoples vs. Nations." *Public Opinion Quarterly* 22 (Summer 1968): 186-201.

Wilson, K. M. and A. Goodearl. "'Most Obedient and Devoted Servants': Some Correspondence of Certain British Naval Persons with Kaiser Wilhelm II." *The Mariner's Mirror* 72 (February 1986): 63-67.

Wyer, Robert S., Jr. and Leonard L. Martin. "Person Memory: The Role of Traits, Group Stereotypes and Specific Behaviors in the Cognitive Representations of Persons." *Journal of Personality and Social Psychology* 50 (April 1986): 661-75.

Yuki, Masaki. "Intergroup Comparison Versus Intragroup Relationships: A Cross-Cultural Examination of Social Identity Theory in North American and East Asian Cultural Contexts." *Social Psychology Quarterly* 66, no. 2 (2003): 166-83.

VITA

Born in Wilmington, Delaware, in 1950, William F. Bertolette enrolled at the University of Delaware in the fall of 1969, where he studied literature, film and music. In the summer of 1972 William transferred to the University of California at Hayward where he expanded his knowledge of music theory, honed his piano playing skills, and furthered his photographic experience. He also began researching topics in European history and studying documentary film making under the guidance of Professor Richard C. Raack. William received the degree of Bachelor of Arts in Liberal Studies, with English concentration, in August of 1975 and began to pursue a career as a part-time jazz pianist while working as a district manager for the *Oakland Tribune*.

In 1980, William embarked on a three-month backpacking tour through the diverse landscapes and cultures of Europe, taking photographs and visiting the historical architectural landmarks and museums of London, Paris, Amsterdam, Florence, Rome, Athens, and many other cities. After returning to the United States, William established residence in Baton Rouge, Louisiana, where he worked as a musician and photographer before enrolling in the graduate program in history at Louisiana State University. William served as a graduate assistant during completion of the course work for a Master of Arts degree, and he capitalized on skills as a database programmer, tutor and videographer while writing the thesis. After completing his

master's thesis William opted to continue studies at Louisiana State University toward a doctoral degree in history and received a graduate assistantship toward that end.

William's interest in the relationship between psychology and history, specifically in the interface between social psychology, politics and diplomacy in modern Europe, has led him to investigate a comparison with Eastern cultures. He has traveled in India and explored various avenues of Vedic knowledge, Indian music and the practice of meditation and yoga. He is particularly interested in the disparity between perceived cultural difference and some striking similarities in philosophical and religious orientation between East and West. William maintains a vibrant interest in global environmental and political developments.